



FRONTISPIECE. Vol.III.



Robin with the Pipkin came at last, and filling Noth Porringers, approached his Parents; and said; dear Father, & Mother, there's some breakfast, for you.

Published as the Act directs, Dec. 22. d 1786, by John Stockdale. Piccadilly.

CHILDREN'S FRIEND.

TRANSLATED FROM THE

FRENCH OF M. BERQUIN;

COMPLETE

IN FOUR-VOLUMES.

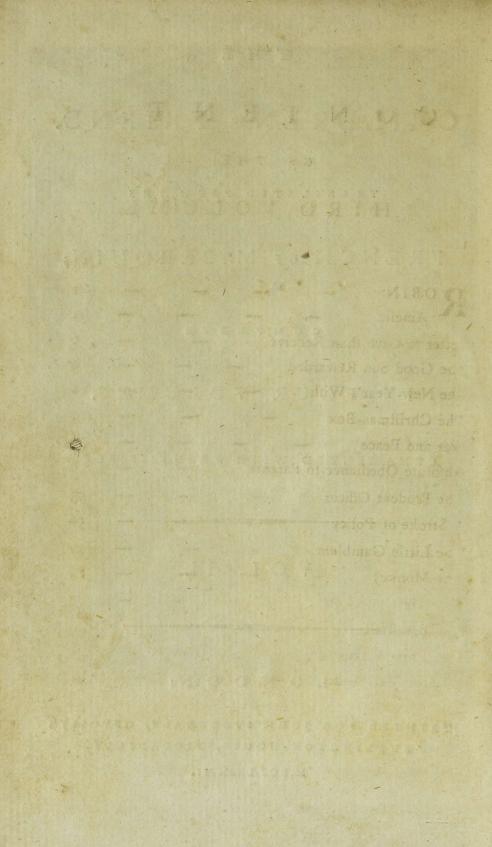
ORNAMENTED WITH FRONTISPIECES.

VOL. III.

LONDON:

PRINTED FOR JOHN STOCKDALE, OPPOSITE BURLINGTON-HOUSE, PICCADILLY.

M.DCC.LXXXVII.



[iii]

CONTENTS

OF THE

THIRD VOLUME.

and the second second second	. Page
D OBIN	- I
Amelia — — —	- 4
Better to Give than Receive —	- 6
The Good Son Rewarded — —	- 9
The New-Year's Wifh — —	— I2
The Christmas-Box — —	- 19
War and Peace — — —	— 4I
Absolute Obedience to Parents —	- 50.
The Prudent Officer — —	- 53 .
A Stroke of Policy	- 56
The Little Gamblers	- 57
The Monkey	- 18
The Alps	- 83
The Breakfaft	- 91:
The Three Cakes	93 -
Oh the Ugly Beauty, out upon Her!	96 -
The Butterfly	- 93
The Sun and Moon	- ibid.

The

CONTENTS.

	Pag
The Rofe-Bush	101
The Little Churl Instructed	.103
The Affectionate Present	105
The Hobgoblin	107
The Frank Confession	108
The Little Prater	III
Hot Cockles	115
God's Bird	115
The Self-corrected Story-Teller	118
Pleafure will not always pleafe	120
Two Heads better than one	120
Mutual Friendship	
The Bird Reftored	123
The Linnets	127
Filial Piety	129
	130
The Bed of Death	151
The Graduate in Vice	161
Honefty the beft Policy	168
A Game at Backgammon	187

iv

THE

CHILDREN'S FRIEND.

R O B I N.

OBIN was about fix years of age. He was net wicked, but his mother let him always have his way; and then his father was afraid he might unfortunately cry his eyes out, if he wanted any thing, and fhould not get it. Being thus indulged, his whims grew every day more frequent, and they could not always be complied with; for his parents were extremely poor, and lived, as the expression is, from hand to mouth. He grew at last quite obstinate and quarrelsome, infisted upon having every thing he faw, and when he could not get it, would grow fulky, tear his clothes to show his spite, do nothing he was bid to do, and often the reverse.

His parents were quite grieved to fee him thus, and thought his heart was bad. Alas! cried out his mother, I once hoped our little Robin would in time confole us in our forrow, be the joy of our old age, and work for our fupport, when we were paft our firength, reflecting we had done fo much to feed and bring him up: but, on the other hand, he is the greateft grief we have. His principles are quite corrupt, began the father; every one will hate him utterly, and not a foul affift him in his need. He will commit fome wicked action, and be punifhed for it by his country. He will live in fhame and mifery. God grant I may be dead before this comes to pafs.

These mortifying thoughts would constantly be uppermost within them. They were now no longer cheerful at their daily toil, and had no appetite at meals. Their forrow had a visible effect upon their health; their firength foon failed them; and one morning, being more depressed than usual, they had not sufficient so get up. Not fo the little Robin: he was up as usual, and required vol. 111. B his R

his breakfaft. Robin, faid his mother, I am very ill, and cannot rife to get it you. On which he fulked, the wept, and Hutchinfon, his father, fighed. The little archin waited yet fome time; but feeing neither of them flir, refolved on what he had to do. He went that inftant to a neighbour's houfe, that he might get a light, as he defigned to make a fire. A little girl came down to let him in; and feeing Robin, afked him what he wanted, with a tone of voice that feemed to fay he was not welcome; for fhe did not like him in the leaft. I want to light my candle, anfwered Robin. Well, do fo, returned the little girl, as I have let you in: but don't come here again. This way of talking Robin did not much approve of. He was very eafily offended; fo he went away, and did not even light his candle.

After this, he vifited another neighbour, who came down; but feeing Robin through the cafement, would not even afk him what he wanted, but went up again. Refufed admittance every where alike, he then came home, put down the candle, and bethought himfelf of going to a good old woman's, who ufed formerly to treat him with fiweet things. He went and afked her for fome breakfaft. Breakfaft! anfwered Frances: why has not your mother let you have fome? She is a-bed, faid Robin. Well, your father then? He likewife is a-bed. They fay they're ill. And would you leave them then, and come to me for victuals? Get you gone! I've nothing for you. Had I more, than what I want myfelf, I'd give it to poor children that are fonder of parents than you are, and make them happy, while you every day torment them.

Robin came away in tears, and walked home very flowly. In the way, he recollected he himfelf had frequently fhammed illnefs; and fuppofed it not impoffible his parents were at prefent fhamming illnefs too. For certainty, he got upon a little chair, held back the curtain, and beheld how pale they were. He faw they had been crying too. This fight affected him. He put the curtains to again, fat down befide the bed, and held his hands up to his face. Unhappy as I am! faid he, fuppofe my parents were to die, what would become of me? I am refufed admittance every where, and can't obtain a bit of bread. I must then have been very wicked! my poor mother! how you have at all times loved me! and how how much have I not grieved you! And my father, my dear father---- Who can tell, alas ! but they will die ?

He fat a little longer thinking; and returning after to the house that had at first refused him entrance, begged for heaven's fake they would let him have a little bread and milk, to make a breakfaft for his parents. His affliction, and the humble tone of voice with which he now addreffed them, got him eafily a hearing. Look ye, faid the good man of the cottage, fince you alk me thus, I'll not refuse you. Take the half of this brown loaf, with some, too, of this milk, and warm it for your parents. 'Tis but just you fould prepare their breakfaft, while they're working both fo hard for you. He durst not mention they were ill, because he feared the fame reproaches Frances had bestowed upon him, though he merited them now much lefs: on which account. his charitable benefactor did not go himfelf to fee them; which he would have done, had he but known their fituation, fince he loved them greatly.

In the interim, Robin brought away the bread and milk, came home, made up a fire, and putting on a pipkin, boiled the milk. It was no fooner ready, than he drew a little table towards the bed. His mother heard him move about the chamber. What can Robin be nbout? began his mother. Nothing good, I fear, faid. Hutchinfon. She wished to know, endeavoured to fit up in bed; and looking through the curtains, which were very flimfy, faw the little table with two porringers, and Robin, who was cutting bread into them. Upon this, the jogged her hufband. See, faid the, I verily believe he's doing this for us; elfe, why two porringers upon the table? Would to God, faid Hutchinson, he were! I am not hungry, but fhould like to be convinced he's better than we've thought him.

Robin, with the pipkin, came at laft; and filling both the porringers, approached his parents. Hold, faid he, dear father; hold, dear mother .-- Here's fome breakfait for you both .- And is it you that got it? faid the father. Who could give you all this bread and milk? 'Twas neighbour fuch-a-one, faid he. The father and the mother bade him put down both the porringers again. Their eyes grew bright with joy. Dear child ! come hither, they cried out. You are not what we thought you; but B 2 bring

bring both of us to life again. So faying, they held out their arms: he bent to their embrace; he wept, as they did likewife; he defired forgiveness for the grief he had occafioned them; and promifed they fhould henceforth be rejoiced by his behaviour.

He was in their arms as yet, when Frances entered wich her breakfaft in her hand; and which the brought, to fhare it with her indifposed good neighbours. She was moved at fuch a piteous fight, fhed tears of joy, and bleffed the little Robin; who, on his fide, tenderly embraced her alfo. They all breakfasted together, and had never in their lives before enjoyed fo fweet a meal.

The happiness of fuch a day soon re-established this good father, and this loving mother, in their former flate of health. The little boy became, too, very happy. He acquired the love of every one that knew him, was careffed with justice by his parents, and the charitable Frances, who rejoiced to do them all the good fhe could.

A

4

MELIA.

MELIA scarce was fix years old, was very fond of Ther mamma, and wished continually to be with her. On a certain day, Amelia's mother wished to go to market, and the little girl entreated to accompany her thither. You will only incommode me, child, faid fhe. No, no; I hope I shall not incommode you, faid Amelia; and with fo much urgency, that her manima at last was forced to give her leave.

They fet out, therefore, both together. As it chanced, their house was in the country, and the paths proved very bad. Amelia frequently was forced to walk behind her mother, when the ruts would not permit them to have hold of one another. They were now got very near the town; and as it chanced, the road was crowded with a multitude of people paffing every way. The little girl was often separated from her mother; but this gave her no uneafinefs, as after two or three fuch accidents, she had with eafe rejoined her: but the nearer they approached

the

the market, the perceived the crowd augmenting. This should necessarily have made her watchful of the way her mother went; and yet, a fort of puppet-flow that was exhibiting, had charms fufficient to detain her. She flopped fhort to gaze at Punch and Punchinello. In the midst, however, of her entertainment, she turned round, but could not fee her mother; fhe ran on, called out, and fcrambling up a bank, at once looked over all the people's heads: but 'twas in vain. She could not fee her. could not hear her voice; and now, the little maiden. being frightened, durft not mix among fo great a crowd, that jostled one another. So she got into a corner, called out mammy! mammy! and burft into a flood of tears.

The people that went by, looked at her. There's a little girl, said one among them, in a piteous taking ! What's the matter with yon? asked another. I have lost my mammy ! Ob, don't mind it; answered he. You'll find ber out again, I avarrant you. A third faid, Don't cry fo, my little girl. She won't for that come to you fooner. Thus faid many, and they all went on about their bufinefs.

By good luck, at last, however, an old woman, who fold eggs and butter, and was lame, and therefore could not walk without a crutch, was going by, but feeing her in fuch diffress, stopped short, and pitied her. And which way was your mother going, little dear, began the woman, when you lost her? She was going to the market, faid Amelia. Well, be comforted, replied the first; and come along with me. I'll take you to the market. You will find her there, no doubt. Amelia gave her hand, that moment, to the good old woman, and foon reached the market. As they entered, the perceived her mother, gave a cry of joy, and up her mother came immediately. She took the little girl into her arms, and faid, You frightened me exceedingly, my child, by wandering from me : and the child, that moment, fell a hugging her, and cried.

She told her of the puppet-flow, which fhe had flopped to look at; how the called out after her, and how the good old market-woman, and fhe only, had taken pity of, and brought her through the crowd. Amelia's mother thanked her, bought the eggs and butter she had left, and gave her more than what fhe alked. Amelia kiffed

B 3

her

6 BETTER TO GIVE THAN RECEIVE.

her ten times over; and while going home, would talk of nothing but the good old market-woman.

When the first fine weather came, Amelia begged her mother would go fee Dame Dunch, which was the market-woman's name: and fhe confented, took a loaf of bread, and half a pound of tea, with fugar in proportion. Dunch's dwelling was a wooden one: it was not large, but very clean and comfortable. In the front, there was a little grafs-plat, shaded upon every fide by fruit trees; upon which, Amelia danced till evening with Johanna, whom, it feems, her aunt had fent for to divert Amelia; and Johanna was a special little girl.

Amelia's mother always bought Dame Dunch's eggs and butter, but complained fhe put them at too low a price; while Dunch would have it fhe was paid too much. Amelia and her mother gave the good old woman all the affiftance in their power; and when in *ber* turn the old wom an could be ferviceable to Amelia or her mother, fhe would put on her cloth apron, take her crutch, and come quite out of breath, but very joyous.

Thus they did each other mutual fervice: but the good old woman had the greatest reason to rejoice, that she had taken pity on a little girl in trouble. In the act of helping her, she did not think that her good heart would gain her such a world of happy hours.

BETTER TO GIVE THAN RECEIVE.

Thifbe and Lætitia.

Thifte. WHAT a charming day is Christmas Monday, when one has fuch handfome prefents! how I long to fee it!

Latitia. O, don't fpeak about it, fister. The first five and twenty days of this dull gloomy month, appear much longer than the rest all put together. What fine things we are to have! I dream about them every night, and wake a dozen times, when Christmas Monday is the first thing I think of.

Thifbe.

Thifbe. Do you recollect, last year, how all mamma's acquaintance brought us play-things and confectionary. We had really fo much, we knew not where to put them.

Lætitia. They were fpread upon a large fquare table, and mamma came out to call us with her charming voice. Come, come, faid fhe, and take thefe prefents. She embraced us, and fhed tears. I never faw her half fo happy as that day, when the beheld us jump about the room for joy.

Thiffe. I think, indeed, she seemed much happier than ourselves.

Lætitia. One would have thought, 'twas she that had received the Christmas boxes.

Thifbe. There must confequently be a pleafure, I fuppofe, in giving: fo I'll tell you what we ought to do, Letitia. We are very little, and of courfe have little we can give. But still we have it in our power to get this pleafure.

Lætitia. How, pray, Thifbe ?

Thiffe. Why, it wants a fortnight now, you know, of Christmas Monday: and we both have money in our pockets.

Lætitia. Yes; I've upwards of a crown. What therefore shall we do?

Thiffe. You recollect our fair comes on to-morrow. Well then, we must get up early, and work hard, and study diligently, and do every thing we ought to do, that in the afternoon we may get leave to go and fee the fair. Now I have more a good deal than nine shillings. We will each take half our money, and go buy the prettiest things we meet with. We will bring them home all cleverly wrapped up, and early upon Christmas Monday, give them to our gardener's children.

Lætitia. Yes; but then, Thifbe, the poor woman's children who comes here to work occasionally, must have fomething likewife.

Thifee. Right; I did not think of them. O, how delighted they will be! I fancy the poor little children in their joy, will fay they never had a Chriftmas-box before.

Lætitia. In that cafe, we shall be the first to cause them fuch a deal of pleasure.—O, my dear, dear fister! I must hug you for that thought!

B 4

Thifbe-

This money we defign to spend-

Lætitia. Is ours; and we may lay it out as we think proper.

To fe. Yes, that's true. But-

Letitia. Well, but what?

8

Toffe. We had it from mamma, you know; it was her prefent to us, as in general all our money is. Now filter, if we lay this money out in prefents for the children, 'twill be then mamma has made these prefents, and not we.

Lætitia. That's true indeed ; and yet we have no other money.

Thifte. We can, notwithstanding, hit on fome expedient for the purpose, I dare fay. For in the first place, I can work indifferently at my needle, and you knit with tolerable eafe.

Lætitia. What use will this be of?

Thifte. You'll not be long before you've knit a pair of garters for papa: and I have been this fortnight at a pair of ruffles, which he does not know of. What then hinders, pray, but we may finish these two articles a day or two on this fide Christmas Monday?

Latilia. Well, and if we do, what then ?-

Thifbe. We can prefent the garters in that cafe, and ruffles to papa, who will be glad to buy them of us, and pay thrice as much as they are worth.—

Lætitia. Yes, yes: I'm fure of that. But fill the fair will be to-morrow; and we can't before that finish what you know is to procure the money we would lay out at the fair.

Thifle. Nor is it neceffary either; for the money we fhall want to make our purchase with to-morrow, we may borrow of ourselves; and asterwards repay it upwards of two days before we make our presents. Thus then we shall have it in our power to fay, indeed, 'twas we alone gave Christmas-boxes to these poor dear children.

Letitia. A good scheme indeed! "Tis always you that are the readiest at these matters: but 'tis likewise true, that you're the eldest.

Thisse. Bless me ! How rejoiced we shall be both, in being able to afford them so much pleasure !

Latitia

THE GOOD SON REWARDED.

Lætitia. I could wifh to-morrow were the day. Thifte. Don't fear but it will foon come now; and we shall still be pleafed in waiting its arrival.

THE GOOD SON REWARDED.

THE little Abel fcarce was turned of eight years old, when he was fo unhappy as to lofe his mother. It afflicted him fo much, that nothing could reftore him to the gaiety fo natural to young children. Mrs. Philipfon, his aunt, was forced to take him to her houfe, for fear his fadnefs fhould ftill aggravate her brother's inconfolable diffrefs.

They went, however, frequently to fee him; and at laft, the time was come for going out of mourning. Abel therefore quitted his; and, though his heart was full of forrow, he endeavoured to affume a lively countenance. His father was affected at this fenfibility: but all it did, alas! was to oecafion him more forrow, in reflecting on the mother of this amiable child he had for ever loft; and this reflection, every one remarked, was bringing him with forrow to the grave.

It was a fortnight now, fince Abel, as his cuftom was, had been to fee him; and his aunt was always urging fome pretext or other in the interval, as often as he withed to go. The truth is, Mr. Philipfon was dangeroufly ill. He durft not afk to fee his child, from apprehenfion that the fight of his condition might too much affect him. Thefe paternal ftruggles, joined with that affliction he was under, fo exhaulted him, that very foon there was no hope remaining of his cure. He died, in fact, upon the day before his birth-day.

On the morrow, Abel having waked betimes, tormented Mrs. Philipfon fo much for leave to go and wifh his father joy, that fhe at laft confented; but he faw his mourning was now going on again.

And why this ugly black, faid he, to-day, wien we are going to papa ?- Who's dead now, aunt ?

His aunt was fo afflicted, that fhe could not fpeak a word.

9

10 THE GOOD SON REWARDED.

Well then, faid Abel, if you will not tell me, I'll enquire of my papa.

At this fhe could refrain no longer weeping; but burft out into a flood of tears, and faid, 'Tis he, 'tis he is dead.'

What, my papa dead ! anfwered he. Oh heaven ! take pity on me. My mamma, first dead ! and now, papa ! Unhappy as I am, and parentlefs ! what will become of me ? Oh my papa ! mamma !

These words were scarcely uttered, when he fell into a fwoon; nor could his aunt, without much difficulty, bring him to again.

Poor child, faid fhe, don't thus afflict yourfelf. Your parents are fill living.

Abel. Yes ; but where ?

Mrs. Philipfon. In heaven, with God. They are both happy in that place; and will at all times have an eye upon their child. If you are prudent, diligent, and upright, they will pray that God would blefs you; and God certainly will blefs you. This was the last prayer your father uttered yesterday, when dying.

Abel. Yefterday! when I was thinking of the pleafure I fhould have in feeing him this morning.—Yefterday! He's not then buried yet? Oh aunt, pray let me fee him. He would not fend for me, fearing to afflict me; and perhaps I fhould have, on the other hand, afflicted him. But now, that I can no how give him pain, I would once more behold him, for the laft, laft time: pray let me go and fee him, my dear aunt.

Mrs. Philipfon. Well then, we'll go together, if you promife you'll be calm. You fee my tears, and how much I am grieved for having loft my brother. He was always doing me fome good or other: I was poor, and had no maintenance but what his bounty gave me. Notwithstanding which, I yield myfelf, you fee, to Providence, that watches over us. Be calm, then, my dear child.

Abel. Yes, yes; I must indeed be calm: But pray, aunt, carry me to my papa, that I may see at least his coffin.

Mrs. Philipfon then took him by the hand, and inftantly went out : the day was very dark, and even foggy. Abel wept as he went on.

THE GOOD SON REWARDED. II

When they were come before the houfe, the mutes were at the door ; and Mr. Philipfon's late friends and neighbours standing round his coffin. They wept bitterly, and praifed the integrity of the deceafed. The little Abel rushed into the house, and threw himself upon the coffin. For fome time he could not fpeak a word; but raifed at last his head a little, crying out, See how your little Abel weeps for having loft you! when mamma died, you confoled me, and yet wept yourfelf; but now, who is there will confole me for your lofs! Oh my papa! my good papa!

He could not utter more : his forrow almost strangled him. His mouth was open, and his tongue feemed motionlefs. His eyes at one time fixed; and at another, rolling in their fockets, had no tears to fhed. His aunt had need of all her ftrength to pluck him from the coffin. She conducted him as far as to a neighbour's, begging fhe would keep him till his father's burial was over ; for the durft not think of carrying him to fee it.

Very foon the bell was fet a tolling. Abel heard it; and the woman, to whofe care he had been trufted, having quitted the apartment for a moment, he availed himfelf of fuch an opportunity; got out, and ran that inftant to the church-yard, where the funeral was gone. The papa! and Abel jumped into the grave.

The mourners were affected at it : Abel was drawn out, all pale and speechles; and, in spite of his resistance, carried home.

He was for upwards of three days continually fainting ; and his aunt could no how bring him to, not even at intervals, except by speaking to him of his dear papa. At last, his first excess of anguish was allayed : he wept no longer, but was very forrowful.

A worthy merchant heard of this deplorable affair. He had not been without fome knowledge of the father; therefore he repaired to Mrs. Philipson's, that he might fee the little orphan. He was very much affected at hisfadness, took him home, and was a father to him. Abel foon confidered he was really the merchant's fon, and every day gained greater ground in his affection. At the age of twenty, he conducted all the buinefs of his bene-Factor

B 6

12

THE NEW-YEAR'S WISH.

factor with fo much fuccefs, that in reality the merchant thought it was his duty to affign him half the profits of it for the future; to which recompence, he added his beloved daughter.—Abel hitherto had kept his aunt, by hufbanding the little perquifites belonging to him; and, by this event, he had the further happinefs of makingher quite eafy for the remnant of her days; but never did his father's birth-day come about, but he was feized in fome fort with a fever, on recalling to his memory what he once had fuffered at that feafon; and to thofe fenfations he was then affected with, did he impute the principles of honour and integrity he followed, during his long life fucceeding it.

THE NEW-YEAR'S WISH.

UPON a certain new year's day, the little Alfred came into the parlour, just before the breakfast things were ready: he advanced, and with the greatest gravity, faluting his papa, began as follows, with a folemn tone of voice:

"As formerly the Romans were accultomed every newyear's day to wifh their friends all happiness; fo *I*, thrice honoured father, come—So *I*, thrice honoured father, come—come, come—'?

The little orator at this flopped fhort. It was in vain; he fretted, rubbed his forehead, and began to fumble in his pocket. The remainder of this excellent harangue was not forth coming. The poor little boy was vexed, and in an agitation. Mr. Hunter faw and pitied his embarrafiment, embraced him tenderly, and faid as follows: Truly a most elegant oration! you yourself, no doubt, composed it?

Alfred. No, papa; you're very good to think fo; but I'm not half learned enough for fuch a tafk. It was my brother drew it up. You fhould have heard the whole. He told me, 'twas in periods; and the periods, as he faid, were rounded off into the bargain. Look ye, I'll bet run it over once, and you fhall hear it then: or would

you

THE NEW-YEAR'S WISH.

you rather hear mamma's? I have that perfectly, I'm fure. It is extracted from the Grecian history.

Mr. Hunter. No, no, Alfred, that's not neceffary; and your mother and myfelf, without it, are as much indebted both to your affection and your brother's.

Alfred. O, he was a fortnight, I affure you, at the work; and I employed a deal of time in learning them. What an unlucky thing that I fhould now forget, when I most wanted to remember it! No earlier than last night, believe me, I delivered the whole speech without the least degree of hesitation, in the fervant's room, and speaking to your wig-block, if it could but tell you.

Mr. Hunter. I was then at fludy in my closet; and to comfort you, muft fay I heard it.

Alfred, (brightening up.) Did you ?- I am glad of that! and don't you think, papa, I fpoke it very well?

Mr. Hunter. Surprifingly, I must acknowledge.

Abfred. O, but it was very fine!

Mr. Hunter. To fay the truth, your brother has quite crammed it full of eloquence. And yet, I should have liked a single word or two much better from yourself.

Alfred. But fure, papa, to fay I wish the perfon I am speaking to a happy new year, and nothing elfe, is far too common to give pleasure.

Mr. Hunter. Yes: but why then nothing elfe? as if inftead of fuch a trivial compliment, you could not previoufly have thought within yourfelf, what most of all I withed for, in the courfe of this new year.

Alfred. O, that's not difficult. You wifh, no doubt, to have your health; to fee your family, your friends, and fortune flourish; and enjoy a deal of pleasure.

Mr. Hunter. Well; don't you wifh me, then, all this? Alfred. Yes, yes, with all my heart.

Mr. Hunter. What hinders then, but that you could have made me up yourfelf a charming compliment, without requiring the affiftance of another?

Alfred. Really, I did not think myfelf fo learned; but 'tis always thus, when you inftruct me; fince I find out things I did not think were in me. I can now make compliments to every one I know. I fhall have nothing I need fay, but what I've mentioned just this moment.

Mr. Hunter. It may fuit, I must acknowledge, many people; but should certainly be different with respect to others. 3 Alfred.

.13

Alfred. Yes, I understand you pretty well, papa; bur don't know what the difference should be; so explain it to me, now we are alone.

Mr. Hunter. With all my heart. There are a multitude of what are called good things, that one may with for, in behalf of any one we speak to; such as what you mentioned just this moment: there are others, that refer to different individuals in their fituations, age and duties. For example; one may wish to an already happy man, the long continuation of his happinefs; to an unhappy man, the end of his affliction; to a man in office, that God's providence would blefs his labours for the public welfare, give him neceffary penetration, with the gift of perseverance to continue in them, and establish the enjoyment of felicity among his countrymen, by way of recompence on his endeavours. To an old man, one may with a length of life, exempt from every inconveniency; to children, on the other hand, the prefervation of their. parents, progress in their fludies, with a love of arts; to. parents, the completion of their hopes, in bringing up: their children; every fpecies of profperity to fuch as are our benefactors; and the long continuation of their kindnefs. 'Tis our duty even to bethink us of our enemies, and pray that God would fhow them the injustice of their conduct, and inspire them with a wish of meriting our friendship.

Alfred. O, papa, how much I thank you! I have now a budget full of compliments for every one I go to. I fhall know what fort of wifthes they will look for, and have no occafion for my brother's rounded periods, as he calls them: but why, as we fhould always have thefe wifthes in our heart, pray tell me why the first day of the year, in preference to any other, should be pitched upon to publish them?

Mr. Hunter. Becaufe our life is, as it were, a ladder, every ftep of which is reprefented by a year. 'Tis natural, our friends fhould flock together, and make merry with us, when our foot has got in fafety on the ftep next that we lately trod on, and express their wish that we should climb the rest with equal fafety. Do you understand me?

Mr

Alfred. O papa, quite clearly.

Mr. Hunter. 'Tis however in my power to make this clearer still, by using what we call another figure.

Alfred. Ah, let's have it, pray, papa.

Mr. Hunter. Do you remember, then, our going to the top of that fine church in London, called St. Paul's?

Alfred. O, what a charming prospect from the golden gallery there! Why, you remember we could fee all London, and a great deal of the country from it !

Mr. Hunter, Greenwich hofpital particularly firuck your eye; and as you could not then have any notion of the diftance, you proposed we should the following week go there on foot to dinner.

Alfred. Well, papa; and did I not, pray, walk the whole long journey like a man?

Mr. Hunter. Yes, well enough. I had no reafon to find fault with your performance; but remember, I took care, at every mile-ftone on the road, to make you fit and reft a little.

Alfred. So you did indeed; and 'twas at first, in my idea, no bad notion, to put up those figured stones beside the road. One knows at any time what distance one has walked, how much is still to come, and regulates one's pace accordingly.

Mr. Hunter. In this you have yourfelf explained the advantages that flow from our dividing life into those equal portions we call years: for every year is fomething like a mile-frome in the road of life.

Alfred. I understand you. And the feafons are, perhaps, fo many quarter-miles, that tell us we shall very foon arrive at the next stone.

Mr. Hunter. Your observation is extremely just; and I am charmed this little journey is still fresh in your remembrance. If you take it in a proper point of view, it will exhibit a true picture of this life. Remember, if you can, the different circumstances that took place while you were posting on to Greenwich; tell them in the order they fell out, as well as you are able, and I'll make the application.

Alfred. I fhould fcarce remember the whole bufinefs better, had it happened yesterday. At first, as I was full of fpirits, and defired to let you fee it, I set out upon a trot, and made a many trips; I don't well know how many. You advised me to go flowly, as the journey would 16 THE NEW-YEAR'S WISH.

would be rather long. I followed your advice, and had no reafon to repent. Upon the way, I afked for information at the fight of every thing I did not know the meaning of, and you were pleafed to tell me. When we happened to go by a bit of grafs, we fat down on it, and you read a flory-book, that you had brought out in your pocket to divert me. Then we got upon our feet again; and as we went along, you told me many other things not only ufeful, but diverting likewife. In this manner, though the weather was not altogether fine, though we had fometimes rain, and once a hail-florm to encounter, we arrived at Greenwich, I remember, very frefh and hearty, and made afterwards a charming dinner.

Mr. Hunter. Very faithfully related, Alfred! but for fome few circumftances, which, however, I am glad you have not introduced; as for example, your attention to a poor blind man, whofe arm, if you remember, you laid hold of, to prevent him from a danger he was getting into, owing to a heap of ftones that lay before him, and on which he might have broke his legs; the affiftance you afforded a poor wafher-woman's boy, by picking up a handkerchief of linen that had got out of the cart; but more than all, the alms you gave to feveral people on the road.

Alfred. And do you think, papa, then, I forgot them? Just as if I did not know we should not boast of any good we may have had the opportunity of doing.

Mr. Hanter. And on that account, I'm greatly pleafed in dwelling on it, as a recompence for fo much modefty. 'Tis just 1 should repay you fome small portion of the joy you caufed me.

Alfred. O, I faw tears rolling in your eye, not once alone, or twice, but often. I was fo delighted! if you knew how much that fight untired me! I got on the better for it afterward. But let me have the application you just mentioned.

Mr. Hunter. 'Tis as follows, Alfred. Give me all the attention in your power.

Alfred. Fear nothing. I won't lose a fyllable you tell me, I affure you, fir.

Mr. Hunter. The look, then, you caft round you from the golden gallery, all over London, and a great deal, as you mentioned, of the country, is expressive of the first reflections reflections of a child upon the multitude about him. The long walk you chose to Greenwich, is the journey we propose ourselves through life. The eagerness with which you wished to hurry on at fetting out, without confulting your ability for running, and which cost you fuch repeated trippings, is the natural impetuofity of youth, which would excite us to the worst excesses, if a faithful and experienced friend were not to moderate it. The in-Aruction you derived, as we were walking on, from reading and converfing with me, and the actions of good-will and charity that you performed, took off from the fatigue of fuch a journey; and you finished it thereby with fatisfaction to yourfelf, though there had fallen a deal of rain, and even hail. These circumstances, too, convey instruction; for in life, there are no other means than the performance of our duty, to keep off disquietude, and cherifh peace within us, notwithitanding those vicifitudes of fortune that would otherwife, perhaps, go near to overwhelm us : and the comfortable meal we made at the conclusion of our journey, is no other than an emblem of the recompence God gives us when we die, to crown those virtuous actions we have laboured to fill up our lives with in the world.

Alfred. Yes, yes, papa; all this fquares wonderfully well, and I shall have a deal of happiness, I fee beforehand, in the year that's now begun.

Mr. Hunter. 'Tis with yourfelf alone it refts to make the year quite happy; but once more, let us return to our excursion. Do you recollect then when in going round, that we might see a little of the park, we came upon Blackheath? The heavens were then serene, and we could see behind us all the way we had been walking.

Alfred. Yes, indeed, papa ! and I was proud of having walked fo far !

Mr. Hunter. By proud, you mean rejoiced. Are you then equally rejoiced at prefent, while your reafon, that now dawns within you, paufes, and cafts back a look upon the way you have already made in life? You entered it quite weak and naked, without any means of making; in the leaft degree, provision for your wants. It was your mother gave you your first food, and it is I that have the forethought to subsist you. How do we defire you should repay us? We want nothing more, than that you should yourself

17

yourfelf endeavour to be happy, by becoming just and honeft; by acquiring a due notion of your feveral duties; and by feriously intending to discharge them. Have you then fulfilled these few conditions, no less advantageous to yourfelf than eafy ? Have you first of all been grateful to God's goodnefs, who has will'd you should be born of parents having wherewithal to bring you up in ease and honour? Have you always thewn those parents the obedience and refpect you owe them ? Have you paid attention to the precepts of your teachers?, Have you never given occasion for your brothers or your fitters to complain of envy or injustice in you? Have you always treated those that wait upon you, with a proper fort of condescension, and at no time claimed from their inferior fituation, what it was their duty to refufe you ? In a word, do you poffers that love of justice, that equality of conduct, and that moderation we, by our inftruction and example, are at all times doing what we can to fet before you?

Alfred. Ah, papa, let us not look fo much at what is past, but to the future. Every thing I should have done, I promise by God's blessing I will do hereafter.

Mr. Hunter. 'That's well faid : embrace me, therefore, Alfred. I accept your promife, and confine to its performance all the wifnes I need make, on my fide, for your happiness, on this renewal of the year.

1121W . 2 1 319 - 1V 3

THE CHRISTMAS-BOX.

o be hop

A DRAMA, in Two ACTS.

CHARACTERS.

MR. WOODVILLE.	Haby Podlar Dr. A
LEANDER,	bis Children.
HERO,	
CHARLES,	Leander's Friends
Scipio,	an Orphan.
HARRY, no	a Servant.

SCENE. An apartment in the house of Mr. Woodville.

T L A C

al tarty to down S C E N E I.

Charles and Scipio.

Scipio. S O early with us, Master Charles? Charles. Yes, Scipio; and still more, 'tis you I want to fpeak with.

Scipio. Me, fir? what then can occasion me the ho. nour of your visit?

Charles. What except the pleafure, Scipio, of feeing you ? The truth however is, that I am come to know what Chriftmas-boxes you have had.

Scipio. What Christmas-boxes, do you alk me? If my mother, Sophy and myself have but the necessary things of life, we are content.

Charles. But Mr. Woodville, furely, lets you want for nothing.

Scipio. It is true, indeed, we are his debtors for whatever we poffefs, and he continues in our favour the refpect, as I may fay he had for my poor father; and his fon, too, has a friendship for us. Do you see, fir, this new suit of clothes I have upon me ? 'tis Leander's present. It was bought for him, but his papa permitted him to give it me, by way of Christmas-box. He has prevailed too on Mifs

20

THE CHRISTMAS-BOX.

Miss Hero, to prefent my fifter with a few of her cast clothes; and we were last night very happy in receiving them.

Charles. Yes, yes: but if you talk of Christmas-boxes, it is he that has received fome fine ones!

Scipio. Certainly, his father is fo rich! and yet, I know not if his pleasure was as great as ours. Fine things are no novelties to him. And what we may receive, whenever we think proper, never gives us fo much joy, as what they feel, to whom their benefactors unexpectedly make prefents.

Charles. I agree with you in this: but can't you tell me what Leander has received? No doubt but he has shown you all his prefents.

Scipio. Yes, yes, that he has indeed: but how fhall I remember the whole catalogue? Let me reflect a little. In the first place, he has had fome books, a cafe of mathematical inflruments, a microfcope, filk flockings, and a fet of filver buttons for a fuit of clothes, compleat.

Charles. But those are not the things I wish to be informed of. What I want to know about, friend Scipio, are the sweetmeats and nice things, that generally are presented, at this season of the year, to children of our age.

Scipio. O, his papa has given him no fuch things: he fays that fweetmeats do but rot the teeth; and as for playthings, certainly Leander is too big, that he fhould wifh to have fuch matters. It is only from his aunt he has received these trifles. She, indeed, has given him something of the fort.

Charles. Ay, ay ! and what for inftance ?

Scipio. How can I remember them ? There's in the first place, a great cake; a quantity of candied orange peel; fome capillaire; and fweetmeats; half-a-dozen companies of French and English foldiers, cast in lead, and in their uniforms; a drast-board; sish and counters; and about a dozen china figures made in Derbyshire. But rather go and speak to him yourfelf. He'll show you every thing he has received. Why do you put these feveral questions to me?

Charles. O, I know what I'm about. I had my reafons for interrogating you, before I went up stairs into Leander's room.

Scipie.

Scipio. And what, pray, are those reasons? May I know?

Charles. I had determined never to reveal them : but, provided you will but be fecret-

Scipio. I'm no prater.

Scipio. I'm no prater. Charles. Give me then your promise.

Scipio. There's my hand.

Charles. Well then, I'll tell you, as a fecret I would have you keep, Leander's finely taken in !

Scipio. Leander's finely taken in ! my friend ? I can't endure fuch language.

Charles. Then I'll tell you nothing, I'm fill mafter of my fecret : you know that.

Scipio. How, Charles! And can you wrong, then, my dear friend Leander at this rate?

Charles. O! be affured I shall not wrong him perfonally: but I fpeak of an affair in which we both have come to an agreement.

Scipio. But, if taken in, he is deceived.

Charles. No, no: he has deceived himfelf entirely.

Scipio. I don't understand a word of this enigma.

Charles. I'll explain the matter to you. We had previoufly agreed we would go equal fharers in our Chriftmas-boxes, whatfoever they might be, refpecting every thing that in its nature was divisible.

Scipio. Well, pray, and can he lofe by fuch a bargain? His papa is not fo rich as your's. Your Chriftmas-boxes therefore must, at least in point of value, equal his, and very probably exceed them.

Charles. It is true, indeed, I have received a very handfome Chriftmas-box. This watch, for inftance ; but a watch, you know, is not to be divided.

Scipio. On your honour, you have had no other prefent? Charles. Nothing, I affure you, but a cake and two fmall boxes of preferves. My father fays as Mr. Woodville does, that fweetmeats hurt one. While mamma was living, it was quite another thing, for then I had fuch delicacies in abundance; and Leander knows as much, who faw my last year's Christmas-boxes. It was this induced him to make fuch a bargain with me; and laft week too, we confirmed it on our word. You see, then-

Scipio. Yes, I fee too clearly, that Leander is to be your dupe. He will have only half a cake and fome preferves

21

ferves for what he is to give you up. 'Tis true, his aunt has fent him more than he can eat. But is it true then. Master Charles, that you had nothing elfe? I must confefs, I find it very difficult to credit your affertion.

Charles. Difficult to credit my affertion ! Shall I fwear. then, to the truth of what I fay?

Scipio. Swear ! Out upon it ! Should a little gentleman, as you are, think of swearing in this matter? 'Tis entirely your affair; and if you are deceiving my good friend Leander, you will lose much more than he, Charles.

Charles. But, Scipio, do you know I don't approve of fuch remonstrances? It is Leander's business to reflect on the affair. Suppose Leander had received no Christmasbox ?

Scipio. There was no fear of that. His friends are generous, and Leander's conduct pleafes them. Your Chriftmas-box is fuch a triffe ! 'Twould be quite unhandsome in you, to expect Leander should have all the difadvantage on his fide; and therefore we must go and tell him.

Charles. Oh! that's done already. Late last night I fent him half the cake I've had, and part of my preferves. I've likewise written him a little letter on the fubject.

Scipio. What, then, you'll perfift in your demand upon him?

Charles. And pray what would you do, in my fituation? You that talk fo much!

Scipio. I would have nothing from him, having nothing upon my fide to beflow; and therefore quit him of his promise.

Charles. Oh! your humble fervant! Keep your counfel to yourfelf. Our bargain is a wager; and when people think of laying wagers, 'tis that they may win. Next year it shall be as he pleases; but at present, if he does not give me half of every thing he has received, his cake, his orange-peel, his fweetmeats, foldiers, fish and counters, china ware, and fo forth; if there's any thing you have forgot to tell me of, I'll follow him through all the freets, courts, lanes, and every thoroughfare in London, and proclaim him for a cheat. Yes, tell him that from me, friend Scipio; and, that fuch as we should keep our promise, after we have sworn to one another. Scipie.

5

22

5210.34

Scipio. After you have fworn! Fie, fie upon your oaths! I'm very poor; and yet, if you would give me all the Christmas-boxes that were ever made you, not excepting even your fine watch, I would not fwear in fuch a triffing matter. It should be a very folemn business only I would take an oath in.

Charles. Why, Scipio, you're a downright fimpleton. Without this fwearing, how fhould any one be bound to keep his promife ?

Scipio. Do you afk that ferioufly? His very promife fhould compel him to obferve it, and the word of honeft people be as facred as an oath. If you judge otherwife, I don't know what I am to think of you.

Charles. 'Tis your idea, then, Leander will be faithful to his promife?

Scipio. My idea ? Should he break it, I would never look upon him, infignificant as I muft own myfelf, as long as I have breath. But no, he will not break it; and to keep his word, will have no manner of occasion for an oath.

Charles. That we shall see. However, tell him every thing I've faid, that he may act accordingly.

Scipio. There's nothing I need tell him. He don't want a monitor to do his duty.

Charles. And pray add, I wish him joy that he's fo finely taken in.

Scipio. What then, you would infult as well as-

Charles. No: but I divert myfelf at his expence, as he would do at mine. Let him alone! another time, if he thinks proper, he may be revenged.

Scipio. No, no; this is the only bufinefs of the kind he'll be engaged in with you for the future.

Charles. As he pleafes. I have wherewithal, by this day's lucky bufinefs, to confole myfelf. (He goes out.)

Scipio (alone.) I could not have imagined Charles had been fo mercenary. If, in truth, he has no more than what he tells me from his father, why then did he not break off the bargain, when he found 'twould prefs fo hard upon his friend? What avarice! and what meannefs likewife! 'Tis Leander's fault, however, and will hardly ruin him. But here he comes,

SCENE III.

Scipio, Leander.

Leander (with a paper.) Ah ! dear Scipio, I deferve, and richly, to be hooted for my folly !--Read this letter.

Scipio. I have learned what it contains. But pray how came you to make fuch a bargain? Certainly you fhould have first asked leave of your papa and aunt, fince what your parents and relations give you should not be disposed of without their confent.

Leander. That's true ; but it is done.

Scipio. And you must keep your word. But wherefore give it then?

Leander. Becaufe last year, and the preceding, Charles had better Christmas-boxes than myself; and I supposed-

Scipio. Ah, ah! I understand the matter. You defigned to dupe him then; and therefore are with justice punished.

Leander. Had I been contented with my own !

Scipio. However, no complaints, Leander. Is not still your half fufficient for you?

Leander. So you fancy-

24

Scipio. Don't go on. Leander means to afk me, if he ought to keep his word.

Leander. But are you certain every thing was fair and open on the part of Charles?

Scipio. I think him honeft, fince he told me fo himfelf; and 'tis my practice to think well of every one, till he has once deceived me.

Leander. But how happens it, his father fhould have been fo fparing towards him? Every former Christmas he has had a flore of prefents.

Scipio. 'They were his mamma's; and now the's dead, his father thinks as yours does, and inftead of childifh toys, has bought him a fine watch.

Leander. Yes, yes; I know it. He'll conceal what ought to be divided, of his prefents, and yet I must give him up half mine.

Sripio. Should he behave fo, he would be a knave.

Leander. And fhould I, in that cafe, be bound to keep my promife with him?

Scipio.

Scipio. What's this queftion, my good friend Leander? Just as if you were to ask me, whether, if he proves a cheat, you might not be so likewise?

Leander. But, unlefs I tell him, he will never know what I have had.

Scipio, And can you hide this knowledge from yourfelf?

Leander. But I have hardly had, from my papa, more things that can be fhared, than he. The reft, you know, were from my aunt.

Scipio. Did you except what any one but your papa might give you, in your bargain?

Leander. O! no, no.

Scipio. 'Then your objection's answered.

Leander (vexed.) What then shall I do?

Scipio. I've told you that, already. You have but one way to take in this affair.

Leander. If I think fit to take it, to be fure I may; but what can force me, if I don't?

Scipio. Your honour. Should you be fo fhameful as to break your word, then Charles will certainly expose your conduct, and with justice.

Leander. O, I don't mind that a rufh. I'll anfwer him at any time; but how, pray, will he be convinced that I have broke my word?

Scipio. He knows, already, every thing you have received. 'Twas I that told him.

Leander. What, and can you have betrayed me, Scipio?- I'll preferve no future friendship with you.

Scipio. I fhould die with grief if I had willingly betrayed you, dear Leander; I can very eafily excuse my conduct, by declaring, that before I knew of your agreement, Charles contrived to take me by furprize. But if it were not fo, and he had called upon me to fpeak truth, I must have done it. To be honess, one should no more lie than break one's word.

Leander. You take his part against me! and shall I be ftill your friend? No, no.

Scipio. 'Tis as you pleafe. I know what it must cost me if I lose your friendship, which is much more precious to me than even all the gifts your family have heaped upon me; but at every risque, I have no other counsel vol. 111. C for you : and although you fhould not reft my friend, nothing fhall keep me, while I live, from being yours.

Leander. A good friend, truly, to look on while I am robbed !

Scipio. And who, pray, robs you but yourfelf? Why fhould you thus have entered into an agreement, at the rifque of lofing ?

Leander. But I might have gained.

Scipio. And then would you have claimed from Charles your bargain?

Leander. Would I ?- What a queftion !

Scipio. Why then would you not fulfil it on your part, and fhow you can be just, when the conditions are fo eafy?

Leander. Are fo eafy? What! the lofs of half I am poffested of?

Scipio. Have you not the other half ftill left? Well then, imagine you received no more; but think particularly how much reputation fuch an action will procure you in men's eyes, when they observe you put no value upon what the generality of children are fo fond of, but can fcorn them when your word is to be kept. As many as are told of your fidelity will love you. Granting Charles defigns to trick you, I am fure he'll never have the courage afterwards to look you in the face; whereas, upon the other hand, you'll walk before him with your head up, fure of the efteem of all good people. Yes, my dear Leander, let us always deal uprightly, whatfoever be the price it cofts us. Ah! if I were rich, you thould not have to mourn your lofs a moment upon this occasion. I would give you every thing I had to make you compenfation.

Leander (embracing him.) O! how much, my deareft Scipio, is not your behaviour to be praifed? while I muft hate myfelf for mine. Yes, I confeis it, I was mercenary and unjuft, but will be fo no longer. I will look with form upon the baubles that had charms enough, as I imagined, to corrupt me: fo let Charles directly have his fhare, and you yourfelf fhall halve them: give him what you pleafe. All I defire is, that you would not form me for indulging fuch mean thoughts: I will be henceforth worthy your efteem and friendship.

Scipio. And you are fo. You were never worthier of it than at prefent. I was well acquainted with your heart, and

25

and knew what measures you would take. This conquest of yourself will cause you much more fatisfaction than the trifles you give up: when some few days are passed, they would have lost their charms, and you would certainly have given the whole away at once, to any child that should have wanted them.

Leander. Yes, yes; you know me very well indeed. What therefore can I do, to fhow you my regard and gratitude for having faved my honour?

Scipio (embracing him.) Still, Leander, love me.

Leander. Always, always: but 'tis proper I should now go fetch my prefents, and make haste to share them. I am quite uneasy till they are gone, and fear I shall repent of what I am about to do, if I don't soon dispatch it.

Scipio. You would foon repent of that repentance, fhould it happen: I am certain of it. (Leander goes out.)

Scipio (alone.) No; were all his prefents mine, I fhould not be fo pleafed as I am now, in thus faving Leander's reputation. And, in fact, how happy he muft be himfelf, in having kept his word at the expence of what he thought fo precious! Doubtlefs but this facrifice he's making cofts him dear: well then, 'twill be on that account more glorious. I was certain of his principles. He needed nothing but a little explanation of the matter, to behave with honour.

ad ad to vool and S C E N E III.

toa blood uoy do Scipio and Leander.

Leander, (bringing in a large two handled basket.) Come and help me, Scipio, that I may not let the basket fall; for every thing within it, now, I look upon as facred. I have left the cake in the beaufet, for fear of breaking it: but when 'tis wanted, I'll go fetch it. Here's the candied orange peel however: (he opens the parcel and gives it te Scipio.) This, I take it, is about the middle. 'Take this fide for Charles, and let me have the other in the box.

Scipio. No, no; it will be better far to halve it in his prefence; he may otherwife imagine you have eat fome of it. So let's fee the reft of the confectionary.—Firft, four bags of fweetmeats.—Two for each.—Two bottles, next, of capillaire.— One Charles's; and the other your's.— How many fifh and counters are there here?

C 2

Leander

Leander. Two hundred fifh, and twenty counters. Scipio (after having counted out a half of each) Thefe are his. The bag can't be divided. You must therefore take it with the other fifh and counters.

Leander. And these foldiers. How delighted we should both have been, in ranging them against each other, when the winter evenings were come on.

Scipio. We fhould, indeed; but 1 am more delighted as it is. The English foldiers shall be yours. Their uniform is red, and therefore much more lively than the white.—A draft-board, and a microscope.

Leander. Ah ! luckily, they cannot be divided !

Scipio. In reality they cannot; but together they may make two lots; and each of you take one: for Charles, when he appears, may fall a quibbling with us: and I recommend you to keep clear no lefs of his fufpicions, than his open accufations. Give him up the draft-board, and keep you the microfcope. You may employ it, to obtain the knowledge of a thoufand beauteous objects, that efcape our eye-fight.

Leander. Ah! here comes what will occasion me most pain to part with !- These fweet china figures.

Scipto. You could not have put all together on your chimney-piece. Can you inform me what they reprefent?

Leander. The Mufes and the Seafons.

Scipio. Give him then the Seafons. You may juftly take the beft in your division, and the Muses cannot, with propriety, be parted. But Leander, not to fettle things by halves, let me advise you to throw in the other fish and counters with the bag. His Seafons will be taken as valuable as your Muses. (He puts all the fish and counters into Charles's heap.) There they are.

Leander. You make me do whatever you think fit.

Scipio. What I would do myfelf, if I were in your place. But what comes here ?—Ha! ha! a fet of copperplates !—I did not mention thefe to Charles.

Leander (with joy.) You don't fay fo !

Scipio. But what of that? 'Tis just the fame as if he knew it. Let me count the number: one, two, three; (he counts two dozen, reading over their infcriptions, and dividing them accordingly.) Thefe, (taking up one parcel,) it feems, then, are the reigning kings of Europe; and thefe

20)

these other, (counting) one, two, three, four, five, fix, feven, great men, that flourished once in England.

Leander. Well, which parcel shall we chuse ?

Scipio, (shewing him two plates, selected from the secona parcel.) Here; here's our choice: this portrait is that Hanway, you have heard your father speak so often of with rapture : and here's Gay, whofe fables always give you fo much pleafure. Keep, by all means, fuch a good companion. (He puts the prince's into Charles's lot; and Hanway, with the other fix, into Leander's.) That's the whole.

Leander, (with a figh.) Yes, yes.

Scipio. But why that figh?

Leander. Becaufe you make me give him up fo many charming things.

Scipio. Not I, my dear Leander, 'tis you make yourfelf do this. It was your refolution; and is still fo, is it not?

Leander. Yes, yes. I have nothing elfe to beg, dear Scipio, but that Charles may have his share immediately, the fight of fo much I must part with grieves me.

Scipie. Think no more about it. You have done your duty. I'll go fpeak to Charles, and bring him hither. If, as you imagine, he has cheated you, I with-I can't well tell you, how much harm I with him. (He goes out.) Leander (alone.) Yes, yes, how much harm you with him ! in addition to my lofs of all thefe charming things, the harm to me, is, that he'll laugh at my fimplicity, in making fuch a bargain. When he fent me, late last-night, my miserable portion of his presents, doubtless he began that moment to enjoy his triumph. (He approaches the table, and furveys the things upon it with a look of forrow.) I must part then with fo much! and part with it to one that meant to trick me ! I can't help preferring, now, whatever is not in my fhare. These bags of fweetmeats feem much bigger than my two. That draft-board likewife, that I thought to play on, when my friends fhould come and see me, seems much prettier now than lately. And those foldiers! they'd have made me up an army. All this, but just now, was mine, and I must give it up, and give it up for nothing too !- for nothing ! (be reflects within himself a little.) Is my word then nothing? and my honour, is that nothing ? If-but don't I hear a tread? Yes, C-3

30' THE CHRISTMAS-BOX.

Yes, yes, 'tis Charles; or now I look again, not he, but Hero.

SCENE IV.

Leander and Hero.

Here (looking eagerly at every thing upon the table.) What are you about Leander? and what fignifies all this? Do you intend me one of thefe two fhares? I can't well think fo; but fhould look upon it as quite loving in you—

Leander. Ah, my dearest fister, I would give you half my Christmas-box with pleasure: but it is not in my power, as half of what you see, is mine no longer to difpose of as I please.

Hero. Is yours no longer !--- and why fo, Leander !--But oh, now I underftand you !-- This is fome new trick of Scipio. He is always wheedling you for fomething, which he tells you others want, and what he can pinch out of you this way, he's fure to keep himfelf.

Leander. Don't speak, dear fister, in this manner of that worthy boy. 1 would give every thing I have to think as he does.

Hero. Well then, why are you no longer mafter of your own ?

Leander. You'll fay, I'm justly pnnished for my gripingness; for I must yield to Charles one part of my papa and aunt's late gifts.

Hero. Inflead of giving me that half? and why?

Leander. Becaufe we bargained to divide our Christmasboxes. I have had a deal this year, and he unfortunately nothing.

Hero. Then I'd give him nothing : that's but just.

Leander. But we have pledged our honour to each other. He has kept his word, and I must keep mine also, or be looked on as a thief.

Hero. Ay, ay! You've got this notion from your Scipio. I am mad to think you let yourfelf be governed by a chit who lives on our affiftance.

Leander. But pray, fifter, though the notion should be Scipio's, is it not a just one?

Hero. Is it not a just one! Never. Look ye, I would lay a wager that he's now agreed with Charles to share whatever he can thus perfuade you out of.

Leanders

Leander. Do you think fo ferioufly? But no; you do him wrong: he is too generous to do that.

Hero. 'Tis you, Leander, are too weak; or you might think he'd much more naturally take your part than any other's, if he were not interefted.

Leander. I profess myself his friend, and he is interested that I should not be a cheat.

Hero. Good !- Ha! ha! ha! And fo then, that you may not be a cheat, you'll willingly be cheated by another ?

Leander. Better than cheat him myfelf.

Hero. And in a manner fo ridiculous !- Ha ! ha ! How finely they are laughing at you !

Leander. What ! is Scipio laughing at me?

Hero. If he helps to cheat you.

Leander. But l've pledged my word. The fhares are made, as you may fee, and Charles is coming.

Hero. Well; and let him go away. I shall be glad to. fee you catch them, when they think you caught.

Leander. You'd have me then difgrace myfelf, that I may fave these baubles?

Hero. But suppose with honour you could fave them? Leander. Ay, pray how?

Hero. Why then, papa, or rather aunt, for fhe may be more eafy of perfuation, must be told the whole affair, and they'll forbid your parting with their prefents.—I myself will take the business on me.

Leander. No, no, fister; if you love me-

Hero. You're determined to be pillaged. Be it fo, then. I have no objection in the leaft, fihce 'tis not I fhall be the lofer by it: on the other hand, I fhall enjoy the opportunity of laughing at your coft. And yet, on fecond thoughts, I'll run and tell papa, if it be only to obtain you a good fcolding, fince you will not follow my advice.

Leander. But, fister-hear me!-Pray come back alittle!-What! you won't?-You can't imagine how much you'll difplease me! (He follows, and endeavours allo be can to bring her back, but she refuses.).

ACT

serer he can titus perioade you out of.

32 THE CHRISTMAS-BOX.

АСТ И.

SCENE I.

Leander, (returning after a few minute's abfence.) I could not poffibly prevail upon her to come back; but the would go and tell papa.—In fact, the's in the right.—If my papa and aunt forbid me, I keep every thing, and do not break my word. I wonder, this idea did not fooner firike me. 'Tis indeed unjuft in fome degree; and there's a voice within me that condemns it. I thould not have entered into this agreement, without thinking of each feparate circumtance, and guarding properly againft them. I with Scipio were but here, to fix me one way or another. I'm put to it for his counfel. When he comes, I hope 'twill be alone. Ah! here he is; and as I withed to have it, no one's with him.

SCENE II.

Leander and Scipio.

Scipio. Charles will very foon be here. He's gone to afk his father's leave for coming. Be of courage, dear Leander; nor let Charles fuspect these play-things are of any value to you. I begin to think he does not deal with you upon the square in this transaction. I spoke to him rather seriously; and by his answers, he appeared embarrassed.

Leander. O, I'm fure he means to trick me; notwithftanding which, I must be fatisfied.

Scipio. And have you not great cause for fatisfaction? You havee done your duty.

Leander. Well, I'll try to conquer my reluctance in this point, and put on a good face before him; but would any one conceive what Hero told me not ten minutes fince? That I fhould beg papa or aunt to lay their orders on me, who would certainly forbid my giving any thing away; and thus I fhould preferve my Chriftmas-box and reputation?

Scipio. And your peace of mind ;-would you preferve that likewife?

Leander.

Leander. No, indeed. I even thought, while fhe was fpeaking, how difgraceful fuch an application would be to me.

Scipio. Why then hefitate a moment longer? O, my dear Leander! let us never fliffe those first whisperings of integrity and generosity that may be heard within us. You will soon experience how much inward fatisfaction flows from listening to them. Have we any real need of these poor gimeracks here, to make us happy? Oh l when you have parted with them, I'll be more industrious to procure you other fources of amusement. If my friendship is of any value to you, be affured I shall esteem you ten times more, if you consult your honour in this matter.

Leander. Yes. I will do fo, dear Scipio, and be proud of yielding to your counfel, as in every other matter, fo in this too. I will follow it, however Hero may perfuade me to do otherwife. Thefe gimeracks—as you call them. Out upon fuch childifhneffes! for to prove how truly I defpife them, look, I'll add my two remaining fweetmeat bags to Charles's.—There—they fhall be mine no longer.

Scipio. Bravely done, Leander! You are like a general who returns in triumph, after having won a battle.

Leander. Always have an eye upon me; and if you obferve-

Scipis. I know what you would fay.; but foftly, here comes Charles.

SCENE III.

Leander, Scipio, and Charles.

Charles, (somerwhat embarrassed) Good morrow, dear Leander; I'm told you want to speak with me.-It grieves me, notwithstanding-

Leander. What, pray, grieves you?

Charles. That my Christmas-box has been fo trifling; ;

Leander. Oh, never mind it, if that's all.

Scipio. Leander is but fo much the more pleafed, that he can compenfate for what you want; and I could with you knew with how much pleafure he fulfils his promife C.5 now; 34

now; but he himfelf can tell you what he thinks on this occasion.

Leander. Yes. What I am now to do, I do with all my heart. (He takes Charles by the band, and brings him to the table.) So look ye; here are all my prefents: we first halved them pretty nearly; after which I added fomething to your share, that you might have no reason to complain.

Scipio. Two articles, the microscope and draft-board could not be divided. By the terms of your agreement, therefore, might your friend have kept them both; but he has honourably chosen to give up the draft-board; and accordingly I put it to your share.

Leander. I'm forry, Charles, thefe china figures could not be divided equally. I've kept the *Mufes*: but becaufe the Seafons were lefs valuable, I have added to them all the fifh and counters in this bag, which were my own. You may, however, ftill make choice of either lot you pleafe.

Charles. No, no, my friend. I'm quite content already.

Leander. But not I. There is, befides all this, a cake below, of which the half is mine. I make a prefent to you of the whole, and run to fetch it.

Charles, (calling him back.) No, not now, Leander.

Scipio, (flopping Charles.) Let him, let him, Charles. -(To Leander.) Yes, go my friend. (Leander goes out.) Well, I'm fure you'll own Leander thinks quite nobly, fince you fee his promife is fo facred to him. Any other in his fituation might have been afflicted at the difadvantage of the bargain made between you; but Leander goes beyond the agreement, and is happy in exceeding thus your expectations.

Charles, (confused.) True: you make me blush, dear Scipio. And I can't tell how it is-

Scipio. You have no need to blufh, as if it were a fault in you, that you received no greater prefents from your father.

Charles, (turning away.) Poor Leander!

Scipio. Should you pity him, he would have reafon to complain: whereas at prefent he has none. It would have been the shame of tricking you, and nothing elfe,

that

THE CHRISTMAS-BOX.

that must have rendered him unhappy. Look at what you have, and be rejoiced, as he is.

Leander, (coming in with the cake.) Hold; here's what I give you : half, as I've already faid, is over and above the bargain.

Charles, (putting back the cake with one hand, and conrealing with the other hand his face.) No, Leander; 'tis. too much.

Leander. Take it, take it, Charles : but don't imagine I am doing thus, through shame, for having wished to keep back any of my prefents from you. Scipio, as forthat, I'm fure will be my witnefs.

Scipio, (looking stedfastly at Charles.) That I will; and

in the face of the whole world. (Charles wipes his eyes.) Leander. But fure you're crying, Mr. Charles? What ails you?

Charles. Nothing, nothing-Only that you fee me here, a pitiful, mean, forry fellow, that has cheated you.

Leander. You cheated me? that cannot be! have we not been acquainted with each other from our infancy ? -And are we not both children of good friends and. neighbours?

Charles. Yes; and 'tis that circumstance, Leander, aggravates my guilt. I don't deferve that you should think -To generouily of me. (He takes Leander by the hand.) 'Tis : however in my power to prove I am not totally unworthy of your friendship. In reality, I have received no playthings, or the like, this Chriftmas from my father, but-(Jearching bis pockets) here are three new guineas I requested ne would give me in their stead. You see then, I was only a deceiver, while you acted towards me with fuch generofity: but I repent, and give you up the half. 'l'is in reality your own; but if you've any pity in you, pardon me my knavery, and be still my friend.

Leander, (embracing him.) Yes, always while I live .---How you rejoice me! Not however with your money, as -I shall not take it. 10 you, that you received no ercare

SCENE

SCENE IV.

Scipio, Charles, Leander, and Hero.

Hero. Scipio must come immediately to my papa.

Scipio. O, my dear young lady, can't he stay a little ? I shall lose the pleafure-

Hero. Yes-of fqueezing fomething from my brother ! but you've heard the meffage; fo come with me. What ! you'd have papa wait for you ! (She gets hold of his hand, and pulls him along.)

Leander. Sifter ! fifter ! only a few minutes.

Hero, (mocking bim.) Brother! brother! No; I'll have him with me. (She goes out with Scipio.)

Leander, (taking hold of Charles's hand.) O my dear friend Charles, how I rejoice while I am fpeaking! I could have no right to hope for fuch fincerity of conduct from you.

Charles. How! When you beftow upon me half your things, without expecting any in return from me.

Leander. No, no: you must not thus applaud my gemerofity. You can't imagine how reluctantly at first I parted with this half; and had it not been for the exhortation Scipio gave me to fo good a work, I should not, in the end, have kept my word.

Charles. And 'tis to him I am indebted likewife for the fatisfaction of not having quite compleated my unworthy tricking fcheme. He fet the bafenefs of it in fo full a light before me! And when afterward I entered here, and found with how much generofity you had proceeded in your diffribution—

Leander. In my diffribution ! It is Scipio that has all the merit of it. I can't tell what happy art he has; but to deprive myfelf of what I had beforehand fo much chesifhed, was a pleafure to me. There is, notwithflanding, fomething in your fhare I added of myfelf.

Charles. But you shall keep the whole: for I'll have nothing of it, and am happy to get rid of such a burthen. I should never have prefumed to look you in the face. I could not think how much one fuffers by becoming a dishonest man.

Leander. And how, too, was not I tormented ? But at prefent I experience how much pleafure flows from gene-

3

routy.

THE CHRISTMAS-BOX.

rofity. All this is due to Scipio. So neceffitous, and yet fo upright! Sure he could not claim a recompence for telling you my Chriftmas-boxes?

Charles. He, my dear Leander! What can caufe you fuch a thought?

Leander. My fifter, in her jealoufy, would fain have had me think fo.

Charles. Ah, if you had heard how handfomely he fpoke about you, and efpoufed your interests in our conversation! I had need of all my art and cunning to get from him what you had received. And therefore, hence-forth he shall have what he has merited fo well, my friend-ship: and I'll give him the remaining half of my three guineas.

Leander. No, no, Charles; leave me to recompense him as I well know how: and keep your money, with the half you have a right to, of my Christmas-boxes.

Charles. What? I keep it? Never. Look ye; rather let us give him every thing we fhould have fhared between us. We have well deferved to lofe, and he to have it.

Leander. Yes, with all my heart. And do you know what you must do? We have it in our power to pleafe him very much. I'll order all these things upon the table to be carried to his mother's; fo that he may see them there, the first time he goes home.

Charles. Good! good! provided by the by, he don't return too foon, and interrupt us.

Leander. I'll go fetch the fervant. In the mean time pack them up as quick as you are able, in the bafket. I'll be back again immediately. (He goes out.)

Charles (alone, and while he fills the basker.) Oh, the good, good Scipio! I can't keep from representing to myfelf how happy we shall make him! and what's more too, I shall have my part therein. I would not give it up for all these pretty things. Who could have yesterday perfuaded me, I should enjoy more fatisfaction in bestowing on another what I fo much wished for, than in keeping it myself? I wish I were papa, to recompense him as he merits. Thanks to his perfuasion, I am now convinced that to be just, gives much more hapiness than to possible great riches.

Leander, (returning with Harry.) Come in, Harry. (He bolts the door.) What we want you for is this; to take the balket

bafket here before you on your fhoulder, and convey it, to where Scipio's mother lives, for Scipio.

Harry. Oh, with all my heart, fir; we are every one fo fond of that young man!

Leander, (to Charles.) I hope you've almost finished.

Charles. In a moment. I have got in every thing except the china figures, which I'll put a-top, that they may not be broke.

Leander. Well thought of; but make hafte, for fear of his return.

Charles. There, that's the laft.

Leander, (to Harry.) Now, Harry, you have nothing elfe to do than carry it this moment where you know. Don't loiter by the way, and take effectial care of breaking any thing.

Charles. Stay: here's the guinea and a half I faid I'd give him. I'll just wrap them up, and put them with the fifth and counters.

Scipio, (at the door without.) Open, open: it is Scipio. Leander. Blefs us! what are we to do? (coming towards. the door.) A moment, friend, and we'll admit you.

Charles. Hark ye, Harry; here's the money: flip it fome how or other, as you go, into the basket.

Leander, (to Harry.) He'll suspect us; so take up the basket, and withdraw into a corner of the room, here just behind the door, till he has passed you.

(barles. Yes, close up against the wall; and afterwards flip out without his feeing you.

Harry. I understand you.

-720051J

Scipio, (as before.) Well, Leander, am I not to enter ? Your papa is coming.

Leander, (to Charles.) I may open now?

Coarles. Yes, yes; all's done. (The fervant goes behind the door.)

Leander (opening ta Scipio, who comes in) I alk your pardon, my good friend, for keeping you to long without: but we were bufy. (He takes his hand, and places him in fuch a manner, that he cannot fee the fervant without turning round)

Scipio. Buly, pray? And at what? (He turns about, and fees Charles making figns, which are intended for the ferwant to flip out.) Why all these figns?—(Perceiving the ferwant with the basket.) Ah, ha!—and what has Harry got there

112

in the basket? (He goes up to Harry, and attempts to look into the basket.)

Harry (preventing him.) Softly, foftly.—'Tis a fecret. Scipio. How! a iecret?

Harry. You'll know what it is when you get home.

Scipio, (keeping him from going out.) No: I'll know this moment! Is it poffible I can have gueffed! and would my dear friends then affront me fo?

Leander. Affront you? 'Tis a poor acknowledgment with which we pay those fervices you have so lately done us. (He offers him the basket.) Yes, dear Scipio, all these things are yours.

Charles (prefenting him the money like-wife, which the ferwant has returned him.) And this gold alfo. (Scipio puts his hand afide. Charles throws the money, thus refufed, into the bafket, which Leander still continues offering Scipio.)

Scipio. What are you about? no, never, never.

Leander. I will have it fo.

Charles. And I entreat it as a favour of you. Be my friend, as you have shown yourself Leander's.

Harry. If I durft but add my prayer to that of thefe two gentlemen! You will occafion them more pain than they *fould* fuffer, by refufing their requeft. I with I had it in my power to offer you my prefent, as they have. It would indeed be little, but come wholly from my heart; for all the family, and every one that knows us, love you.

Scipio. O, my best Leander! my kind Charles! (be embraces them,) and you, my dearest Harry! you draw tears of joy and admiration from me; but your generous bosoms carry you too far. I have not merited what you are doing for me, and thall therefore never take it.

Leander. You would with to mortify me then? And cruelly refuse my friendship?

SCENE the last.

Scipio, Charles, Leander, Harry, and Mr. Woodville.

Mr. Woodville, (baving entered fome little time before unnoticed, and flood still to be a witness of the conversation; but advancing now, as if he had beard nothing.) Welf; and thall I always find you sparring thus at one another? Leander.

40 THE CHRISTMAS-BOX.

Leander. O papa, let your authority determine our difpute; for Scipio treats us very harshly. He has made me faithful to my promise-

Charles. He has brought me to preferve my honour.

Leander. And now fcorns us, when we would be grateful.

Scipio, (throwing himfelf into Mr. Woodwille's arms.) O, my worthy patron! and my fecond father! fave me, fave me from their generofity. I was fo happy just this moment, as to vindicate my conduct from the accufation thrown thereon, and fhall I now belie it? No: I should, in that cafe, justly be suspected of a mercenary disposition. Let them not corrupt me, I befeech you.

Mr. Woodville. How you charm me, my dear children. No, good Scipio, these their presents are a very nothing, when compared with so much delicacy and disinterestedness. Ill put an end to such an honourable contest. (To Charles and Leander.) Keep you each your own: 1'll take it on me to evince your grateful natures.

Leander. O, papa ! of how much pleafure you deprive. my heart !

Charles. And how you punifh me; as, very likely, my behaviour merits: but you're witnefs on the other hand to my repentance. Condefcend then to prevail on Scipio-----

Scipio, (to Mr. Woodwille.) No; for heaven's fake, fir, don't liften to him.

Mr. Woodville. I do liften to him; and will have you be compliant upon this occasion. It would too much look like pride, should you refuse him: and befides, it would be cruel to deprive him of the pleafure arising from a generous action. Take this money then, and fend it to your mother, who first taught you such a noble way of thinking.

Scipio. You compel me to accept it, fir, and therefore I obey. O, how rejoiced the'll be to have it; but at least, fir, let Leander keep his prefents.

Mr. Woodville. Well then, let him; but to fhare them with his friend. I'll buy the whole again with thefe three guineas.

mother ! 'tis a long while now fince the has been to rich as I thall make her !--O, my good, good friends ! (He embraces Charles, and afterwards Leander, without power of fpeaking to them.)

Mr. Woodwille. I owe you likewife a reward, Leander, for complying thus with Scipio's noble counfels.

Leander. How, papa, can you reward me fo much to my fatisfaction, as by what you have fo recently done for him?

Mr. Woodwille. That's a very nothing. Hitherto he has been only the companion of your pleasures, but shall henceforth be the partner of your studies : I will make no difference between you in respect to education.

WAR AND PEACE.

C OLONEL Nicol, recently arrived from India, to refpire in peace, with all his family about him, could not clofe his eyes, the first night after his arrival, till towards break of day, for thinking of the pleafure he had tasted, in embracing his dear wife and children, after fuch an abfence; but at last, a grateful flumber stole upon him, and fost dreams composed his agitated bosom. When he awoke, which was not till the heat of noon was over, the first objects he beheld about him were his children, who had placed themselves around his bed in expectation of his waking. He received their sweet careffes, classed them tenderly himself, and putting on his things as quickly as he could, went down into the garden with them.

The ferenity then reigning round about, the pleafure of revifiting those places his own hands had cultivated in times pass, the joys of being once again restored in fastery to his family, when fuch an interval of separation had elapsed, and even the recollection of the dangers he had often been exposed to, every thing inspired him with unspeakable affection; and his children, feasible of this, employed the opportunity, to ask him question after question.

He

He related every thing worth knowing, that had happened in his long and tedious voyage from and back again to England, and the battles he had been concerned in. He defcribed the extended countries he had marched through, and the numerous nations he had feen, together with their cuftoms, characters, and manners.

During his recital, he was careful to take note what fort of feelings it excited in their hearts, and what was the expression of those feelings in their countenances. At the flightest mention of the dangers he had run, he felt the little girls, by inflinct as it were, press tenderly his knee: they fighed, and now and then let fall a tear; while Constantine, his fon, was animated, and feemed ready, or at least his features spoke him ready, to enfront the same degree of danger. In particular, a species of impatience fat upon his countenance, when he was told what fights his father had been present at.

Papa, at length he cried, if I were but as big as you, how I should like to go to war, that, in my turn, I might appear as brave a man as you.

The Colonel. But, Constantine, you know not what a cruel wish you yield to.

Conftant. What, papa! and don't you mean I shall in future be a soldier?

The Col. Yes, I do, indeed.

Conftant. And is not the profession of a foldier necesfary?

The Cel. Too much fo, I must confefs. 'Tis with a kingdom just the fame as with a human body. Both are fubject to interior maladies, and outward accidents. The doctor watches carefully the body, to prevent complaints within it, that might happen through the fermentation of sharp humours, or to fave it from those ills it might fustain from hurtful objects. Just fo, likewife, does the foldier watch the flate, of which he is a member, to fupprefs feditions that might rife within it, and repel the invasion of ambitious nations dwelling round about it.

Conftant. But, papa, if the profession of a foldier be fo necessary, ought not I to wish for opportunities of exercifing it?

The Col. What would you think of that phyfician, who, imprefied with a defire of practifing his art, fhould wifh a dangerous

42:

dangerous malady, a plague for inftance fake, or fomething like it, fhould befal his fellow-creatures?

Constant. O, papa, how wicked !

The Col What then fhould I think of him, who, to affuage or fatisfy a principle of pride, or elfe ambition, fhould defire the greatest fcourge that can attend on human nature might lay waite his country?

Harriot. Ah ! Conftantine, think of that, and let's fee what you'll answer!

Constant. And yet war, papa, is quite delightful, and particularly if one were a king.

The Col. In what, then, do you think it fo delightful? Conftant. In the first place, because then a king may make himself more powerful.

The Col. But be it granted, kings may have recourfe to war with juffice. When they wifh to have more power, do you imagine that in prudence they fhould do fo; that is, go to war? Suppofe within yourfelves, dear children, that the lands about my own effate here are as many little empires, and their owners, Mr. Marchmont and the reft, as many kings within them.

Harriot. Ay, as those of France and England. Do you understand?

Constant. Don't be uneafy, fister, upon my account. I understand extremely well. Pray, dear papa, go on !

The Col. If I prevail upon my tenants to take arms, and if they can obtain poffeffion of a field belonging, as I faid just now, to Mr. Marchmont, is it not quite likely Mr. Marchmont then will give his tenants arms, and beg them to defend that field, which they must know is his; and very poffibly encourage them to feize on fomething that belongs to me?

Emily. Yes, that's quite natural.

The Col. If fo, then I am plunged into a fea of trouble, and must always be upon the watch, that I may rob my neighbour, or prevent his robbing me. Of which, the confequence is this: that if I prosper, I must reasonably fear my neighbours will conspire together to impede my further violences; and divide my spoils, if I am beaten.

Conftant. Ay, papa; but then, the glory you would gain, by letting all the neighbours fee how brave you are? The Col. I underftand you; and to gain this glory, which at beft is but imaginary, I fhall go and hazard the repofe and life of those I ought to look on as my children? But 'tis very possible my neighbour may be braver by a deal than I; what then shall I have gained by this fantaffic wish of glory?

Conftant. As I take it, you fhould previously provide yourfelf with fuch a force, as to be fure of conquest.

The Col. I might fill reply, by hinting that my neighbour certainly would take the fame advantages; might pofibly be more fuccefsful, and fo make my enterprifing difpofition coft me dear at laft. But, for the fake of argument, I'll grant, Conftantine, fortune favours me, and my effate is much enlarged: alas! this very circumftance, 'tis very likely, may become my ruin.

Constant. How, papa? Methinks you would become the richer for it. With a greater quantity of land, you would have much more money coming in.

The Col. Ah, Conftantine! 'tis not on the fize of an effate its worth depends, but on the care one takes to cultivate it.

Harriot. Certainly; for only think of Wilfdon-heath, where Mr. Angel lives. Why, no one in his fenfes would give up a quarter part of fuch a little orchard as we have, for all that heath.

Emily. I eafily believe you. Wilfdon-heath produces only furze and brambles, while our orchard has a deal of fruit.

Constant. But what would hinder you from cultivating all the land you might have taken from your neighbour?

The Col. If I have before-hand loft in the difpute a number of my tenants, and a portion of the reft are ftill employed in arms, who then will cultivate my fields? I fhall have, notwithftanding, in the interval to feed thofe men, who have forfaken agriculture, and inftead, are occupied in laying wafte the ground they tread on. Now, to feed them, I must put fresh burdens upon those that ftill remain employed in cultivating my effate, and make them pay me larger rents. If I impose upon them, they will leave their farms, and chuse more kind and peaceful landlords than mytelf. Of course, I shall have none about me but armed tenants, who, if ever they conceive themselves

44-

themselves ill treated, will be likely to conspire against me.

Constant. I have read, indeed, fuch things in hiftory: my tutor very lately, I remember, pointed one out to me.

The Col. Let us now, upon the other hand, fuppofe, Constantine, that instead of vexing any of the nations round me; for I drop the idea of a landlord, and speak as if I were the king of England, and alluded to the king of France; suppose, I say, instead of vexing any of the king of France's fubjects, I should do my utmost to attach them to me, by a commerce advantageous. both to them and my own people, and by being icrupuloufly careful to prevent whatever might occasion, for the time to come, division and dispute between us; and should give encouragement, within my own dominions, to the arts of agriculture, fo that every one I govern might enjoy, if he thought fit, the fweets of peace, and that ferenity which always flows from justice; should I not be happier, thro' the happinels of every one about me, than from any boaft of having conquered? And in that cafe, would not my dominion be established on a much more folid base, than if I had enlarged its limits, when the confequence must be, that every part becomes much weaker ?

Conftant. But, papa, don't you remember you compared, juft now, a kingdom to a human body? If a human body then, as mine, grows ftronger every day, as it grows bigger, fure a kingdom muft become more powerful, in proportion as its fize increafes.

The Col. So it would do, I confefs, if that increase were carried forward, as it is in nature, by a flow and gradual rate, and not in consequence of fudden revolutions.

Conflant. Pray, explain this last particular.

The Col. I'll make it clearly underflood, by what I faw take place between a little boy and girl, on board the fhip in which I came to England,

Conftant. What you faw take place between a little boy and girl? I can't conceive how any thing like that can be of use in settling this affair !

The Col. One evening, their mamma gave each of them a piece of cake. The girl was lefs a great deal than her brother, and had notwithstanding very near as large a piece. The boy remarked that circumstance, and fnatched her her fhare away. Now, what do you imagine led him to this action of injuffice?

Constant. I suppose he thought it wrong his fister, being less than he, should have a piece almost as large.

Emily. O! what a mighty man!

The Col. Exactly fuch is the pretext affigned in general by all conquerors. But what happened to the little boy? When he had finished eating, he grew fick. The aliments we fwallow, being meant to ftrengthen us, 'tis very natural to fancy that the more we take the ftronger we shall be: fo alfo 'tis not monstrous for a child to fancy that a prince, whole territories are increased, should find his power increased as well. But in reality, 'tis with a kingdom just as with our stomach. Being over-charged, it must be out of order. If the little boy had been contented with the piece he had received, (for you must know he was an ailing child, and therefore had not fo much as his filler, who was very hearty,) it would have digefted properly, and ftrengthened him; whereas, by eating more than he could bear, it had the effect upon him I have just now mentioned. If his fifter, following the example he had fet her, had proceeded upon this to take away his bit of cake by force, as little as she was, he would not then have had fufficient firength to fave it from her.

Conflant. But, perhaps, he would have thought of the injustice he had done, and yielded it without a struggle?

The Col. That's a generofity of which the common fort of conquerors are not capable of to one another. If they were but fo in favour of their fubjects only, how could they reflect upon the multitude of victims they must facrifice upon the altar of their vengeance or ambition, the first time they combat with the people they have made their enemies, and not be fruck with horror at the thought? I should imagine it would be well, if kings, upon the point of undertaking any war, should have a picture hung before them, fetting forth the horrors of that war, fo that their minds might be inceffantly affected at the recollection of it; and at midnight, when all nature otherwife is still about them, hear the groans of wounded men reproaching them as the occasion of those pains they fuffer, the defpairing cries of wives and mothers loading them with curfes, and the clamours of a people famifhing for want of bread. Their fouls are fometimes wrought

on,

on, by unjust folicitations, to grant criminals their life; and yet they fign, without remorfe, what shall condemn to death even thousands of their unoffending subjects. A good king employs whole years in meditating on a project that may finally prove beneficial to fome portion of his state, to population, trade, or agriculture. Twenty years shall pass away before the project is perfected; while a warlike, that is, cruel king, shall, by the resolution of a moment, half exterminate his people, put a flop to agriculture, tie up the industrious hands of artizans, deprive the poor of their substitutions hands of artizans, deprive the poor of their substitutions and at last entirely overthrow his realm !

Conftant. And yet, papa, I've often heard great fortunes have been made by hundreds, in the time of war.

The Col. And this is an addition to the evils it foments; for, not to fpeak of those antipathies the inequality of wealth produces in the hearts of fuch as are each other's neighbours, those enormous fortunes cherish a degree of luxury that cannot but corrupt men's manners to the laft excefs. The pomp with which it is furrounded, the enjoyment it procures, the fhameful deference or respect men dare not, if they would, refuse it, flimulate the generality of those who are upon an equal footing in regard to rank with the luxurious, but lefs wealthy, to affect it with the fame indecency, that they may either fatisfy their pride, or keep up their respectability. They waste their real wealth in keeping up their luxury, that they may gain poffeffion of that fhadowy wealth they fancy they shall get. Intimidated by the dread of their approaching run, if they do not haften to prevent it by unlawful methods, they embark in dangerous enterprifes, and expofe not only what they have, but what as many as the hope of a fallacious profit will inveigle to be partners in their schemes, may truft them with. Their ruin is at last announced; but the example will not terrify cupidity, that always hopes to profper more than others, by employing fubtler artifices: and as foon as probity is given up, then mutual truft is banished, and a nation's commerce perishes through the excess of that abundance it created.

Constant. But if any land grows rich by peace, should we not always have sufficient cause to fear the same milfortune? The

The Col. Not at all. 'Tis only fuddenly made fortunes that intoxicate the minds of their poffessors, and excite them to abuse the fortunes they have got together. Riches gradually gained, or in the ordinary course of commerce. are in consequence of many years consumed in toil. Men hardly ever diffipate the treafure they have laboured hard to get, but lay it by, to ferve them in the wearifome condition of old age : befides, their fortunes are, in that cafe. much more equable, and every one is rich, while no one overflows with wealth. The country, having far lefs wants in that ferenity it is bleffed with, is not under the neceffity of grinding the laborious hufbandman; but, on the other hand, is able to encourage him in furnishing the trading part of the community with those supplies of corn and other vegetables it requires. - An empire firengthened thus by trade and agriculture, may give laws to other empires, even on account of its tranquillity. Its neighbours fear it, and inflead of making inroads on a people that must be too powerful for them, feek alliance with that people. This alliance draws mankind together, roots out national antipathies, and kindles fentiments of unity and concord in their flead. 'The prince has only to prevent abuses in the state. A perfect legislation causes juffice and firict order to prevail among his people, and they pass from individuals to whole states. Trade, arts, and fciences, may be compared to bridges that proceed from one to t'other, and on which not only Peace, but Plenty, conftantly walk to and fro, that they may keep inviolate the happiness of those they have united.

Confant. I conceive your meaning pretty clearly : yet, in cafe there be no war, then foldiers are unneceffary, and my regiment must be broke before I join it?

The Col. Not fo fait, Conflantine; for an undefended ftate would be exposed, by reason of its riches, to a multitude of enemies. It should keep up a regulated force in peace, if it would have one in the time of war. But then, instead of looking on an unconcerned spectator, while the military quench their spirit in debauchery and floth, it should affign them labours to keep up their strength, and make them useful to the state. They should be stationed on the public roads, and such as are employed at prefent on them, never quit the plow and fickle : an additional connection would, in that case, forcibly unite them

them to their country, in that natural propenfity men feel to value what their industry in fome fort has created, and the pride with which they are at all times ready to defend it. The fuperior officer, who fhould direct their labours, would not, we must own, observe his name recorded in the papers of the day, and no where elfe, for trifling enterprifes, fuch as hiftory defcends not to perpetuate; but would himfelf engrave it on a pillar, raifed upon the fpot where once afcended a high hill he fhould have levelled, on the fide of a canal or post he should have dug, or at the opening of a bridge he fhould have built. The traveller then would come from the remotest part of Europe to confider the magnificence and boldness of his toil, his countrymen would blefs the benefits enfuing from it, and a generation not then born, in future time rife up, and wonder at its durability. The colour of his coat no longer would excite one thought of bloodshed, but of gratitude fo juftly due to benefits, and of respect invariably paid to ingenuity. His leifure moments would be fpent in the extension of those sciences he should before have cultivated, and fuggefting plans of policy, refulting from his observations made in different provinces. Retiring in the end, to pals away the refidue of life on his estate with honour, in the recollection of those benefits he had communicated to his country, his activity would flourish still in agriculture. I even dare propose myfelf as an example. I'm inclined to think, I have been ferviceable to my king in India; but thall much more boaft of benefiting for the time to come my native land, by cultivating the inheritance a father left me, and by giving you, my children, a becoming education. I shall do my utmost to atone for that involuntary violence I may have done humanity, by henceforth being a protector of the needy round about me; and I hope I fhall not die without the confcious fatisfaction a good citizen enjoys, in having carefully discharged his duty.

Confant. What you fay, papa, appears to me quite reafonable. Why then do not all men think as you do?

The Col. Why, Conftantine, but because they have unfortunately been brought up in prejudices, and not had fufficient refolution to correct them? Hitherto, philosophers have spoke to none but those, whose understandings could not see the truth and beauty of those principles vol. 111, D which

which I have happily been taught. Nor is there any hope that men, now come to years of reason and reflection, should be taught to fee them ! fo that those philosophers must get new pupils. 'Tis in infancy the future man must be prepared. By giving him betimes a tincture of integrity, beneficence and generofity, he will obtain, in his maturity, the habit of difplaying them in every action of his life: and place his glory in contributing, as far as he is able, to that general revolution fo much to be wished for in behalf of virtue. A young prince poffefied of thefe exalted notions, and perfuaded that the rifing generation have them too, might rationally hope to govern a new fort of people, who would certainly afford a model to all other lands. Congratulate yourfelves, dear children, on the circumstance of being born in those auspicious times, when children are, not only here, but univerfally throughout all Europe, the peculiar objects whofe felicity philosophers are fludying to promote; and not they only, but even women-Women, notwithstanding narrowmindedness delights at all times to disparage, as it does, their understanding. Possibly for you, and your contemporaries, is referved the happiness of feeing the last traces of injustice and barbarity effaced among mankind. Thrice happy I, myfelf, if giving now these first ideas of a fystem of morality, fo fimple but sublime, I take but one step forward in the bufinefs of establishing this fystem in your hearts. You will do all you can to fecond my endeavours, by communicating my inftruction to your future children.

ABSOLUTE OBEDIENCE TO PARENTS.

the first place. I was forry you gould your dog; and in the next place

Eupbrafia, W ELL, Mifs Obfinate! you won't (to her doll.) W then, I fuppofe, do what I bid you? you'll be always with your neck as fliff as if you were a *fentry* in St. James's park. Hold up your head! and look at me! See how I put my neck — There. — Don't you think that's charming! O, you're mighty dull this morning. Take care, Mifs, however, and don't put me in a paffion; or depend upon it I fhall be as angry with you, as mamma was yefterday with me, for beating Pompey. Mrs.

Mrs. Mason (baving beard a few of these last words.) Why, you seem quite serious! Has your doll then failed in her behaviour towards you?

Eupbrafia. I am fhowing her what airs and graces would become her; and fhe won't even hear me.

Mrs. Mafon. I confefs, it cannot but difpleafe one, that fuch falutary counfel fhould be thrown away. However, you were fpeaking, I believe, of being angry.

Mrs. Mafon. Suppose I did not hear a fyllable; and let me know what you were faying to her. Is it possible you can object that I should know your little screts?

Enphrafia. No, mamma, l cannot. I am fenfible young ladies, on the other hand, fhould have no fecrets between them and their mamma.

Mrs. Mason. Well faid, my little heart ! and therefore tell me, word for word, as well as you are able, every thing you told your doll.

Euphrafia. Well then, mamma, fhe would not hold her head a little thus, upon one fide, and I was telling her, if fhe refufed to follow my directions, I would be as angry with her, as you were with me laft night for beating Pompey.

Mrs. Mason. You suppose then I was angry with you !

Eupbrafia. I imagined, when I faw you looking at me, it was not as you were ufed to do; and therefore I fuppofed fo.

Mrs. Majon. No; it was not anger, it was fadnefs. In the first place, I was forry you could have a heart to hurt your dog; and in the next place, I was apprehensive Pompey might avenge himself, if you went on to strike him without mercy: if you recollect, I told you so; and as you seemed to be so much offended at my admonitions, I was fearful you would show yourself quite disobedient in the end; on which account I was so much afflicted, that I could not but shed tears. You saw I did; and therefore you supposed me in a passion.—In a passion !—out upon the word! I should have been as faulty in respect to you, as you were in respect to Pompey.

Eupbrafia. But you are not angry then, mamma, at what I told my doll?

D z

Mrso

52 ABSOLUTE OBEDIENCE, &c.

Mrs. Masen. Well; not a word of being angry: but respecting certain airs of coquetry you wished to teach your doll, and even gave a pattern of yourself-I should be glad to touch on that a little.

Euphrafia. I fuppofed they fet me off to great advantage; for Mifs Humphreville, not long fince, told me fo. Mrs. Mafon. I think I ought to know that better than Mifs Humphreville; and I affure you, I am not at all of her opinion.

Euphrafia. Yet I practifed fomething of that kind, mamma, before my looking-glafs last night, and thought it mightily became me.

Mrs. Mafon. You imagine, then, fuch twifts and monkey tricks are worth the native grace of childhood! 'tis quite plain, then, you don't know to what they tend.

Eupbrasia. To what, pray ? Tell me.

Mrs. Mafon. Why to nothing lefs, Euphrafia, than to make you give into the habit of an odious affectation, and to have as hypocritical a heart as carriage.

Eupbrafia. Blefs me! is that true, mamma? I'm very glad, then, I was drawn into this conversation on the fubject; as without it, I fhould certainly have run the rifque of falling into fuch a vice, without intending it.

Mrs. Mafon. And I, Euphrafia, full of confidence in your ingenuous candour, fhould not very likely have perceived it, till the malady had made fo great a progrefs, as to render difficult the application of a proper remedy. You fee, then, of what confequence it is to pay no manner of attention to the inftruction children, hardly more experienced than yourfelf, may give; but rather to confult me always, when you want advice.

Eupbrafia. Yes, yes, mamma; I promife you I will, fince you will give me good inftruction. How fhould I in future feel, were you to charge me with this vice of affectation, as you know you have done with refpect to other faults, in company? They have been always triffing faults; and yet, to be reproved in public for them, fhamed me: but for affectation—Oh, I verily believe, to be accufed of that, would kill me with confusion.

Mrs. Mason. I have fometimes been obliged to take this method of a public accusation, that the lesson I defigned you, might impress itself more deeply; but believe me,

we

THE PRUDENT OFFICER.

we may firike a plan out that will fave you, for the time to come, all fuch humiliation.

Euphrafia. Ah, mamma, how good you are! I fhall be glad to have it.

Mrs. Mason. Then the plan is, to obey me at the flighteft nod I give, when any thing is to be done, or left undone. You will do well to think within yourfelf, and find out, if you can, the reason of my prohibition or command; but if you cannot find it out, be, notwithstanding that, obedient; and the first time we're alone, come then and ask me. I shall very willingly explain my reason.

Euphrafia. Ah, mamma, your plan is indeed a very clever one; and I shall fave myself a deal of care by following it.

Perfuaded of the wifdom of this plan, Euphrafia never ventured for the future upon any the leaft doubtful action, without first confulting her mamma. She came at last to understand the slightest token from her, and could tell what it was proper she should do, in circumstances of embarrassiment. The tender admonition of the mother, and her own reflections, gradually gave her such experience, as was far above her age; and all that knew her were as much furprized as captivated with the prudence of her conduct, and the ripeness of her understanding. At the age of twelve she was possible of all the happiness to be enjoyed on earth, the inward fatisfaction of her own approving heart, the attachment of her friends, and the affection of her parents.

THE PRUDENT OFFICER.

ere inus rather to e

COLONEL Tavernor, who, by his merit, had attained to that high rank, obferved with great concern, the officers belonging to his regiment gave their time and faculties entirely up to play. Intent upon their reformation, he invited them one day to dine with him; and having brought the conversation round to fuch a point that gaming might be naturally introduced, he gave them the subjoined short narrative of his own life.

I was

I was no fooner come from college, than my parents bought me a lieutenantcy, then vacant in the regiment I have now the honour to command. The love I had contracted in my infancy for fludy, made them hope I should be equally defirous to difcharge the duties of my new condition, and attain the reputation they durft image to themfelves they were to fee me in. For fome few months, I acted fo as not to difappoint their expectations; but foon after, the pernicious model fet before me by my brother officers, with their perfuafions, having drawn me in to make one with them at their meetings, the infatiate demon Play obtained fuch ftrong poffeffion of my heart, that every duty hindering me from gratifying this new paffion, foon became intolerable. I could hardly bring myfelf to quit the gaming table for an hour, however I might fland in need of reft. In fleep, I dreamed of heaps of gold and tilver. I was always shufiling cards, and the continual noife of dice was in my ear.

The natural neceffity of eating was become my punishment: I fwallowed up my meat in haste, that I might be as little absent from my gambling partners as I could.

The beauteous mornings of the fpring, the charming evenings of the fummer, the voluptuous calmnefs of the weather when 'twas harveft, every thing, in fhort, most capable of pleafing the imagination when it contemplates on nature, was to me entirely loft; even friendfhip had no further place within me. I was only in the company of gamesters. The idea of my parents was grown painful to me; and if ever I reflected upon God, it was in blafphemies poured out against his holy name.

At first, I must acknowledge, fortune was particularly favourable to me; which had so bewildered and debased my understanding, as to make me often spread my winnings on the ground, and lie upon them, that all those who knew me might affert with truth, and in the literal sense of the expression, I was used to roll on gold.

For three whole years my life paffed on in thefe unworthy occupations. 'Tis impossible for me, at prefent, to remember them, and keep from blushing at the stain they have reflected on my honour: and if possible, I would efface them now, by giving up a half of the remaining days I have to live. But how shall I prefume to mention an excess more frightful still, of which no worthy conduct will

will remove the blot, even after twenty years all paffed in probity and honour ? Judge, my friends, how anxious L must be to render my deplorable example useful to you, by the pain I fuffer, when I thus fubmit to fo humiliating a confession. you lo south and the duties of my. noifierd

I was once upon a time commanded to go out with a recruiting party; but, alas! refigned the bufinefs of it to my ferjeant, while I followed my unhappy paffion. Twodays afterward; he brought me twenty men to have their bounty money paid them. I had loft the night before, not only every thing I was posseffed of in the world myself, but likewise the whole sum delivered me for this recruiting fervice. Think then, gentlemen, what must have been my forrow and defpair, in fuch a fituation ! I dispatched that moment an express to where our regiment lay in. quarters; and ingenuoully confelling my mifconduct, begg'd a brother officer to lend me what I wanted ...

How ! replied that officer, give up fo great a fum of. money to a gambler by profession ? No; if I must either lose my property, or give up my connection with a manwhole conduct makes his friendship infamous, it is my; property I'll keep.

Immediately on reading this infulting anfwer, I was utterly befide myfelf; and still remember, as what happened yesterday, the dreadful images that all at once came crowding into my imagination : upon one hand, the diftrefs and indignation of my father, the diffonour I was fixing on my family, as well as every one that knew me, and the dread of being broke with infamy; and on the other hand, the brilliant prospect of that rife I might have . come to, by an honourable conduct in my poft: nor did I afterwards recover the possession of my understanding, but to think of perpetrating a new crime, that I might be delivered from that ignominy which my first would bring : upon me. I was ready to go through with fuch a defperate refolution, when I faw the very officer come into my apariment, whole reply had hurried me, as I have faid jult now, into this state of madnefs.

In the first emotion of my rage, I fell upon him like a fiend; but he difarmed me very quickly; and while I but little thought of what was to enfue, embraced me, and began as follows. " I replied a little harfhly to your. letter, as I meant, by fuch an answer, you should see the horror. horror of that fituation into which your rafiness has precipitated you; but I perceive the effect it has upon you. Now that you repent, my property, my life, and every thing I have, you may command, as you think proper."

"Hold," continued he, and threw his purfe upon the table, "here is what will ferve to pay your new recruits: and the remainder may fupply you at the gaming-table, if you mean returning thither."

Mean returning to the gaming-table! Never, never, answered I; and clasped him to my heart.

Since which, I have precifely kept my word. From that day forward I determined to have done with all expenfive pleafures, and apply my favings to the purpofe of repaying what my generous friend had lent me. I employed my leifure time in fludy. My attention to the fervice recommended me to my fuperiors; and to fuch a happy revolution in the courfe of my affairs, I am indebted for the honour of my prefent flation in the army.

This recital made fo powerful an impression on his officers, that every game of hazard ceased among them, and a noble emulation to arrive at useful knowledge, quenched that low ambition to win money that before was in them. Such was the good confequence resulting from their prudent colonel's lesson.

A STROKE OF POLICY.

Worthy private gentleman, observing with concern his only fon upon the point of taking to a spendthrift way of living, let him do as he thought proper; and it was not long before the fon had run himself behind hand to a great amount. I'll pay whatever you may ask for, faid the father to him, as my honour is much dearer to me than my money; but take notice of what follows: You love joyous living, and I love the poor. I've given away in charity a great deal less than I was used to do, before I thought of your establishment. I'll think no longer of it, as a libertine should never marry; fo indulge yourself as much as you think proper, but on this condition: I declare, that when, at any time, you spend beyond yond the money I allow to keep you as a gentleman, fome hospital, or other charitable institution, shall receive from me, as much as you require to fatisfy your debts; and I'll begin this very day. Accordingly the money was that moment ordered to a certain charity; and thus the youth, on being doubly punished for his prodigality, was quickly cured of a difease that otherwise would have infured his ruin.

LITTLE GAMBLERS.

A DRAMA, in two ACTS,

CHARACTERS.

Mr. GRANDISON. JULIANA, VICTOR, RUPERT, BERNARD, RICH, BoyD, CRIB,

His Daughter. His Son. Victor's Neighbour. His Friend. Gamblers.

The SCENE is in the garden of Mr. Grandifon; during the first act, in one part, after which it changes to another part.

СТ Ι.

S ENE C I.

Rupert and Bernard.

Bernard. TAT HAT have you to do at Victor's, then?

Rupert. I want to have a little conversation with him, Bernard ; and you know him likewife.

Bernard. Yes, by fight. You have not always been fo intimate, I fancy, as you are at present.

Rupert. Not before my father took a lodging here, adjoining his apartments. We see one another often now; and last night were together for an hour or two, at cards. Bernard, Bernard. I think, of late, you talk of nothing elfe but cards; and I have feen you frequently with Rich and Boyd, of whom I can't fay any good.

Rupert. You know them but too well; and would to heaven that I had never feen them !

Bernard. Is it fo? But you may break off their acquaintance when you pleafe.

Rupert. 'Tis not, at prefent, in my power. Would you betray me, if I told you fomething?

Bernard. We have long been friends; and would you fear to truft me, Rupert?

Rupert. O my dear good Bernard! they have made me miferable, and engaged me to do things for which my father would renounce me if he knew them. I have not a moment's peace.

Bernard. Alas! what are they?

Rupert. Yesterday they got me to go with them to a place where one Crib waited for them. We fat down to play, and I loft all I had.

Bernard. They cheated you, no doubt. But fill there's no great mifchief done; for never play again, and then your lofs will be a gain.

Rupert. But this is not the whole. As I had no more money, and fill wanted to win back my lofs, I ftill play'd on, and in the end they got poffeffion of my watch, my coat and waiftcoat buttons, buckles, and, in fhort, of every thing I had worth felling. I owe Crib a guinea likewife, and he'll tell my father, if to-day I can't find means to pay him.

Bernard. There's but one thing you can do. Confefs the whole directly to your father. I am fure he'll pardon you on your repentance.

Rupert. Never! never!

Bernard. What then will you do?

Rupert. I dare not tell you.

Bernard. Let me know it.

Rupert. I communicated my diffress to Rich and Boyd, and they advised a scheme to extricate me.

Bernard. A fine scheme, no doubt!

Rupert. It is not certainly the faireft, as you'll fay; but what am I at liberty to do? I have already introduced them to young Victor. He has money.

Bernard. Well; you don't intend to rob him, furely? Rupert.

Rupert. Heaven forbid! They only mean to ferve him just as Crib ferved me; and then we are to share the winnings, fo that I may pay my debt.

Bernard. And so, because you have yourself been pillaged, you would aid them to defraud your friend too? But how know you Victor will not win?

Rupert. Oh! no: he plays quite fair.

Bernard. And you then like a sharper ?

Rupert. Like a sharper? Bernard. No; I'm sensible you play as fair as Victor, and on that account you loft. Now, as I hope you always mean to play fo, how can you be fure of winning then ?

Rupert. I don't know how it is; but they inform me they have certain ways by which they're fure of winning.

Bernard. Ways! They're knavish tricks, and would you use them? I'm not rich, and yet I would not mend my fortune by your certain ways. I'm even forry you have told me your intention.

Rupert. My dear Bernard, have compassion on me, and I promis-

Bernard. Promife ! What can bring me to affift in your deception ? Takasis

Rupert. No; I mean to fay, that if I'm but fo lucky as to pay this odious Crib, I'll break off all connection with him and his fiends, and never touch a card again. If I should break this promise, you shall be at liberty to tell my father every thing. (Bernard Sbakes bis bead.) Yes, every thing. And then, it will not reft with me to cheat : I cannot if I would, and Crib has taken that upon himfelf. I shall but play my cards : they've promifed I shall be no lofer, but divide the profit with them.

Bernard. Well; I'll make a party with you.

Rupert. I defire no better, and will inftantly invite y ung Victor for the afternoon. His father is at prefent in the country, and will not come back perhaps theie three weeks.

Bernard. Quite convenient! But take notice, if yourfelf flould cheat him-----

Rupert. Don't talk fo. I wish I had not told you the affair.

Bernard. And fo do I. I should not then be answerable for it. 2022 4.4

Rupert.

Rupert. Answerable?

60

1. 5.5.

Bernard- To my confcience, furely. I can fee a worthy youth is on the point of being cheated.

Rupert. But it is not you will cheat him.

Bernard. Rupert, if you faw a thief even pick a stranger's pocket, ought you to keep filence?

Rupert. Victor will but lose two, three, or possibly four guineas, and be cured of playing.

Bernard. Just as you are cured. But here comes Victor, I observe.

SCENE II.

Rupert, Bernard, Victor.

Victor. Good morrow to you both. Bernard. Good morrow, Victor.

Rupert. What, you have not yet been down into the garden, when 'tis fuch fine weather ?

Bernard. Mr. Victor does not like to run about as you do, and can entertain himfelf in his apartment.

Victor. Yes; but I have been already walking in the garden, and even breakfasted with Juliana and my father in the grove.

Rupert (furprised.) Is he returned fo foon? I fancy you are not fatisfied at that.

Victor. Not fatisfied! when he has been three weeks away?

Rupert. I love my parents well enough; and yet, if they fhould take it in their heads to travel, 'twould not yex me.

Victor. And, for my part, I could with my father never out of fight, he's fo extremely kind !

Rupert. And mine so harsh, I must not think of pleafare when he's near me.

Bernard. Who can tell what pleafures you expect?

Victor. I thought you were in want of nothing on that head. Since we have lodged together, I have almost every day observed you at the door; and when I've met you in the garden, never could I see you under any thing appearing like restraint.

Rupert. No, no; I've always met you on the days my father dined abroad, and that's the only time I have to

5

use

use as I think proper; therefore I do turn it to account. But now your father is come home, I take it we shan't fee you quite so often in an evening?

Victor. Why not, Rupert? He refuses me no pleafure I can ask. However, I must fay I find no company like his; and he, too, frequently has faid he thinks my company and Juliana's quite delightful.

Rupert. What a charming father ! So then he permits you to go out both when and where you like?

Vistor. He does, becaufe I always tell him where I'm going.

Bernard. And because he knows you never go but where you tell him?

Rupert. What then do you do for entertainment, when you're both together?

Victor. In the fummer evenings, frequently we take a walk.

Rupert. In winter?

Victor. We fit down before the fire, and talk of fifty curious matters; or I ftudy geography, and take a leffon in the mathematics. Sometimes too, with Juliana and a friend or two, we act a little drama of fome kind or other. You can't think how that amufes us !

Rupert. But sure such different studies are enough to crack your brain !

Victor. Upon the other hand, they come of courfe, as if they were a game.

Rupert. A game at cards I fhould fuppose much more delightful. Do you ever play at them?

Victor. Yes, truly; and my father frequently makes one.

Rupert. And do you play for money ?

Victor. Doubtlefs; but a trifle notwithstanding, just enough to interest one; and particularly, as by that my father fays one learns to lose with temper.

Bernerd. That's quite right; one ought to husband, as they fay, one's purie.

Victor. Oh! don't imagine I want money. I have more than I can use.

Rupers. How much?

Victor. A crown a week.

Rupert. A good allowance, truly! And all that to purohafe trifles?

Villor.

62

Victor. Yes, fuch trifles as my father would not like to have me trouble him about; and that, I must acknowledge, makes me much more careful.

Bernard. I believe fo. One can hardly chufe but know the worth of things, when one must pay for them one's felf.

Victor. True, Bernard. And befides, one naturally faves in that cafe, as myfelf have found it; fo that what with prefents and fome other matters, I have now five guineas in my pocket, without reckoning filver.

Rupert. Such a deal! And how can you employ it? Victor. Have I nothing then to buy? However, I can otherwife difpofe thereof. I pay to have our footman's daughter put to fchool; and every Monday morning fend a trifle to a writing-mafter I had once, and who is now grown blind: thefe, both together, make up fomething; and I keep the reft for ordinary ufes, and among them, play.

Rupert. At which you're tolerably lucky. You remember you won half a crown of me the other night, at One-and-thirty.

Victor. I was forry, as I always am, to win of friends.

Rupert. Then you shall have an opportunity at night of losing, if you think but fit. Are you engaged?

Victor. No; I shall stay at home. My father is to draw out a petition for a widow woman, who would get into an alms-house.

Rupert. That's quite well: and mine goes out at five. Come then to me, and I'll endeavour to amufe you. We fhall have Rich, Boyd, and Crib.

Vißor. I'll run and aik my father's leave. Shall you be here when I return?

Rupert. No, I must go and give them notice of the party; but your answer Mr. Bernard will bring to me.

SCENE III.

Eernard, Victor.

Victor. Will you go in with me, Mr. Bernard? I am fure my father will be very glad to fee you: he has often told me what a great effeem he has conceived this long while for you.

Bernarde

it and estimate

Bernard. I am very happy in his partiality. The effecm of fuch a gentleman is highly honourable; but at prefent I am rather indifposed, and shall remain, with your permission, in the garden.

Victor. Do; a turn or two will fettle you, and I shall not be absent long. (He goes out.)

Bernard (alone.) I don't know what to do in this affair! Poor Rupert is afflicted! I fhould like to extricate him; but to let the worthy Victor fall a victim! No, the accomplice is not better than the robber; and to favour roguery is just as bad as doing it. I'll therefore go and tell the whole. But, foftly! here comes Juliana. Let me first of all do every thing I can to aid her in preferving Wictor from the danger, and yet not betray my friend.

made groups bS C E N E IV. He const bro

Bernard, Juliana.

Juliana. What, you here, Mr. Bernard, and alone? I thought I faw my brother talking with you.

Bernard. He has just now left me.

Juliana. I should like he never were to leave you, if his company were but agreeable to you: I should not be uneafy then.

Bernard. You do me honour, miss; but furely Mr. Victor is too fensible to give you any pain.

Juliana. I have no pain while he keeps company with fuch as you: but shall I come directly to the point? I don't think any good of those frequenting Rupert's company; and he, by all means, wants to mix with them.

Bernard. I have not yet perceived their company has hurt him.

Juliana. True; but my poor brother, I must fay, is innocent, and fomewhat credulous: he judges every one is like himfelf. What would become of him, if those he thinks his friends were what they should not be? I have remarked you do not much approve of Rupert's intimates.

Bernard. To fay the truth, my dear young lady, I should rather with that Rupert would be fatisfied with Mr. Victor's friendship. There is one advantage, notwithstanding, 64

withstanding, that his father watches over him, as yours does over Victor, and instructs him what to do.

Juliana. The mischief often is remarked too late; 'tis easier to prevent than cure it.

Bernard. I am fure you love your brother tenderly, and therefore hear me; but tell no one it was I that mentioned what I'm going now to fay. Young Rupert has prevailed upon him, juft before you entered, to make one with him and his three intimates. They mean to play, no doubt; but do your utmost to divert your brother from partaking with them. I defigned to wait here for his anfwer, but don't think 'tis proper I fhould carry it. I make no doubt but he will quickly bring it. Pray don't judge amifs of me that I retire; and think of the advice my duty, as a friend to Mr. Victor, bade me give you.

SCENE V.

Juliana (alone.)

As a friend! This looks a little ferious! Ah, my poor dear brother! fhould it chance that you, who are at prefent all the joy and confolation of my father, were to change, and be the caufe of his affliction for the time to come!

Victor (re-entering.) My father's friends are willing, I can fee, to take the earliest opportunity of paying him their compliments on his arrival, just as if he had been abfent for a twelvemonth. I could no how thrust a word in.

Juliana. You had fomething then of confequence to tell him?

Victor. Of the greatest confequence to me. I want to pass the evening with my friends.

Juliana. With Mr. Rupert, doubtless? Victor. Yes.

Juliana. I thought fo. You might eafily have gueffed, however, fuch a fiiend as Rupert does not pleafe me.

Victor. Truly, Ruvert's greatly to be pitied, being fo unfortunate as not to have a place in your good graces! And what fhould he be, to merit fuch an honour?

Juliana. He should be-just fuch a one as you are.

Victor.

Victor. Do you mean to joke?

Juliana. No: I am very ferious, I affure you; and confider you a very amiable young man without a fault, unlefs indeed it be the want of due politeness to your fifter.

Victor. And why fo ? becaufe that fifter is a little critic, and pretends to greater understanding than her brother.

Juliana. Truly, I had quite forgot to mention modesty, when I was drawing up your panegyric.

Victor. But what means this prating? and pray tell me, why these intimations with regard to Rupert? Do you know him?

Juliana. I would know him by his actions.

Vistor. Are you always by him, to remark them?

Juliana. I can guess them from the company he keeps. Victor. I understand you perfectly : his company dif-

pleafes you, becaufe I'm one that is acquainted with him. *Juliana*. Surely, brother, he must have acquaintances of longer standing than yourfelf; and them I speak of, as I would of good-for-nothing fellows.

Victor. Good-for-nothing fellows ?

Juliana. Yes, that play, and practife each difhonourable trick to win their adverfary's money, and then fpend it more difhonourably still.

Victor. O, what two great crimes! they play when they are got together; and they fpend their winnings as they pleafe. We do the fame, I fancy. And befides, you fay they play to win; but they have often loft to me.

Juliana. Yes, yes; they've lost their copper, and have won your filver.

Victor. Well, and if they have, the lofs was mine, not yours. But this is just like what my fister is. She would be forry if the could not vex me in my pleafures, notwithftanding I do every thing to heighten her's.

Juliana (taking bim by the hand.) No, brother; every pleafure you can have, is alfo mine; but for the world, I would not have your pleafures hurt you, and deprive me of the fatisfaction I receive from loving you.

Victor. I know indeed you love me; but am hurt to find you fancy I'm incapable to guide myfelf.

Juliana. And yet you would not be the first that-but here comes my father.

SCENE

86

hle, Grandien, 'Fis true for recreation, and for fach a fun as being galacd. IV II 3 N n 3 12 to immoderate love of money : is if the second state of the second state

Juliana, Victor, and Mr. Grandifon.

Mr. Grandison. My dear children, I have just now been enjoying a delightful fatisfaction !

Juliana. That of being visited on your return by your acquaintance, I suppose you mean? But certainly your friends must cherish you, when we who are restrained by your authority, rejoice as much as they can do.

Vistor Yes, truly; for without you we can find no pleasure.

Mr. Grandison. You must notwithstanding learn to do without me; fince, according to the ordinary course of nature, I shall certainly go first.

Juliana. O, fir, would you afflict us at a time we thought of nothing but rejoicing?

Vistor. Yes, fir, you will live, and long we hope, for our advantage. But let's talk no more on fuch a gloomy fubject.—I've a little favour to requeft.

Mr Grandifon. Well, come, let's hear it.

Victor. Mr. Rupert—you're acquainted with his father —Well, he has invited me to fpend the evening with him.

Mr. Grandifon. You have then a new acquaintance. It am glad you pick up fuch good company fo near you.

Juliana. You hear that ? good company !

Victor. I think him fo; I have already fat down with him feveral times, and he has introduced me alfo to fome friends of his.

Juliana. Good company, I fancy, likewife.

Victor. Yes, for I must know them better fure than you.

Mr. Grandison. When I employed the words good company, I meant different and well brought up.

Victor. Yes, fir, extremely fo.

Juliana. And how are you to know they're fuch, as you have only seen them once or twice?

Victor. But have I not been hours together with them? Mr. Grandifon. How did your acquaintanceship begin? Juliana. At play!

Victor. And why not fo ? My father lets me play.

Mra

Mr. Grandison. 'Tis true for recreation, and for fuch a fum as being gained, will not induce the immoderate love of money; or if loft, not put one out of temper; and this likewife, at a time, when nothing can be done more profitable.

Juliana. But I thought, fir, fomething might be always done more profitable?

Victor. Yes, if, as for inftance, fpeaking for myfelf, I could but nail my thoughts continually to fome book or other.

Mr. Grandison. The remark of Juliana is not amis. One may employ a leifure evening better than at play, no doubt, if people would be always rational, or even innocently mirthful; but as fcandal fometimes will go round, or folly, in fuch cafe, you know, I bid you play, and often take a part myself.

Juliana. And thefe I doubt not, brother, are the reafons why you play?

Vistor. I don't fee any right you have to catechize me. Mr. Grandifon. But why take offence at what fhe fays through friendship?

Victor. Rather, fir, from a defire to hurt me in your thoughts.

Mr. Grandison. Can you conceive fuch notions of your fifter ?

Juliana (with a tone of tenderness.) Brother!

Victor (with the fame tone.) Juliana, pardon me: I'm in the wrong to tax you thus: but grant, however, your infinuations unavoidably must hurt me.

Mr. Grandison. Her suspicions may have some foundation, that reflect not upon you: we need not fear, I think, our dispositions towards each other, so united as we are. (Juliana and Victor take their father by the hand.)

Juliana. O fir, how good you are !

Victor. You lay by all a father's rights, and are our friend.

Mr. Grandison. If I were any other than your friend, I fhould not be compleatly qualified to bring you up. I might perhaps connive at your neglecting outward ceremonies of respect; but not your failure in that confidence I look for from your tenderness. You should not have a fecret you would keep hid from me, as whenever you may chance to be in danger, my experience may preferve you from from it. Let me therefore alk you, Juliana, what are the objections you have formed against your brother's new connections?

Juliana. They are always taken up with cards.

Victor. Who told you fo?

Juliana. No matter who I have my information from : the thing is, whether it be true ?

Mr. Grandifon. I have already told you what I think of playing: every thing depends upon the game you play at.

Victor. O ! it needs no great attention : 'tis the game of one and thirty.

Mr. Grandison. I confess I don't approve it much.

Victor. Why not? There can be nothing in the world fo innocent. Whoever's one and thirty, or the nearest to it, wins.

Mr. Grandison. And do you know 'tis what we call a game of chance ?

Victor. Becaufe one has a chance to win or lofe? and must not this be faid of every game?

Mr. Grandison. With this material difference, that at one and thirty, chance alone decides; whereas, in many others, fkill is to be flown. In flort, one wants but fingers, and no head for games of chance: and in my thought, fuch games are utterly unworthy of a thinking man.

Juliana. They cannot even amuse one.

Victor. Don't fay fo, dear fifter. There's a deal of pleafure in expecting fuch or fuch a card as one may want.

Mr. Grandifon. Becaufe the love of money makes it fo. And as this love of money operates very powerfully, 'tis a firong temptation for ten thousand rogues to follow gaming as a trade; and therefore unfuspecting people generally are their dupes.

Victor. Do you believe fo, fir? but how ?

Juliana. I fancy they must have fome art or other, to arrange the pack in fuch a way, as to obtain what cards they want.

Mr. Grandifon. Yes, that is in reality their fecret. I can't tell their method; but am certain they employ fome method, and have feen deplorable examples of it in my travels.

Mro

Victor. O pray tell us what examples ?

THE LITTLE GAMBLERS.

60

be

Mr. Grandison. With a deal of pleafure. When at Bath, I was acquainted with a young gentleman, who loft one night above twelve thousand pounds, which was his all.

Juliana. His all! poor youth! and what then did he do to live?

Victor. He must have been beside himself.

Mr. Grandison. Despair obtained possession of his features, when he faw his fortune irretrievably thus lost. He looked fo frightful, I was forced to turn away my fight; he gnashed his teeth, plucked up his hair by handfuls, and beat violently on his breast: he gasped and panted like a dying man, and left the room quite mad.

Victor. And pray, fir, among those who won his money, was there no one who would give it back, as I should certainly have done?

Mr. Grandison. They kept their feats; and still continued playing on: or if they turned off their attention from the cards, it was to look upon him with contempt.

Juliana. The wicked wretches !

Mr. Grandison. But the worst part of the story is as follows: That this poor young man destroyed himself before the morning.

Juliana. O how flocking !

Victor. Dreadful! and from henceforth, fir, I'll never touch a card, I promife you. I'll run and tell this Rupert-

Mr. Grand fon. Softly, foftly: you are always much too hafty in your refolutions. One fhould never wholly give a pleafure up, becaufe, when carried to excefs, it may be hurtful. I have often told you, that a game at cards, when friends are met together, is amufing, innocent, and even ufeful.

Juliana. Useful, fir?

Mr. Grandison. Yes, useful; as it teaches us to bear our fortune; and not trium; h when we win, or be dejected at our little loss.

Vistor. Heaven be praifed, I'm not fo fond of money as to hurt another by my infults in good fortune: or evince I'm hurt myfelf, by being vexed when I'm unlucky; but to fhun what pofibly might happen, 'twill be better for me not to vifit either Rupert or his friends.

Mr. Grandison. You would be only weak, if this should

be your final refolution : for at least you have it in your power, when with them, to refrain from playing.

Victor. O, I know them: they would absolutely make me play.

Mr. Grandifon. Well, play as much as they would have you, as by that means you will gain a better knowledge of them. But inftead of going to this Rupert, or his friends, invite them hither. You may also tell them, Juliana very likely will make one.

Juliana. But, fir-

Mr. Grandison. Yes, yes; I have a reason. 1961 stor.

Juliana. But suppose they win my money?

Mr. Grandifon. You shall have it all from me again. And tell them, Victor, you expect a friend, whom you'll prevail on to fit down and play amongst them.

Victor. But you know, fir, I expect no friend?

Mr. Grandifon. When I inform you of a friend you have at home, who will be with you, can't you guefs what friend I glance at?

Juliana. Sly! Why fure you understand papa? he glances at himself.

Mr. Grandison. Yes, Victor; for you recollect just now you faid 1 was your friend.

Fictor. O, yes; they'll play indeed, if you are of the party !

Mr. Grandifen. Therefore you fhall not inform them who that friend is you expect. As foon as I have finished my petition, I'll return and join you. I shall see what's proper to be done. 'Till then, play with them, and at any game they chuse.

Victor. So then you'd have me run to Rupert and his friends?

Mr. Grandison. Yes, yes: and don't forget defiring Bernard's company. I shall be glad to see him. All his masters praise him wonderfully, and yourself have frequently been lavish in his commendations.

Juliana. But he merits every tittle of it.

Victor. One word more, fir; fhall we meet here in the garden?

Mr. Grandison. As you please. The weather is so fine, you may appoint them in the summer-house. (Victor goes out.) He's gone: let's follow him, and take our station near the summer-house: as we are walking, I'll inform you of my reason. A C T

breven sine rotehrigen - Tr - S ick you have it is fyour

stan visualoida bis CENENE

Mr. Grandison, and Juliana.

Mr. Grandison. We are here: and now I need not fear they'll be before me, and do any thing I shall not notice.

Juliana. You are in the right, fir, to take this precaution, as I fear your prefence will be much more necessary here than mine.

Mr. Grandison. You fear ?

Juliana. Yes, fir; for I have told you Mr. Bernard was not long fince with me. From fome words he dropped, I've reafon to believe my brother's company have laid a plot to cheat him of his money.

Mr. Grandifon. All the better, if he finds himfelf their victim. I will hide myfelf behind the fummer-houfe there, juft by that partition, and hear every word they fay. They'll enter here, and cannot poffibly difcover me: butin the interim take you care; and if you fee their roguery, feem as if you did not.

Juliana. I shall find it hard, fir, to diffemble. 'Twill be painful to me, should I see my brother prove the object of their ridicule, and fall a victim to his open nature.

Mr. Grandison. By himfelf alone can he be fully undeceived; as with the greater ease I shall in that case get him to be more attentive for the future in the choice of his connections, and so cure him likewise of his love for gaming, which, I must acknowledge, he seems ready to give into.

Juliana. How, fir, can he have a thought of going thus to cards? He ought to know himfelf. He is fo credulous, that every fharper muft fuppofe him proper for his purpofe! and fo warm, that at the first ill luck he falls into a paffion !

Mr. Grandison. Yes, that's just his character. I did not think you to observant, Juliana.

Juliana. One fhould be in truth observant of another's conduct, if one means to serve him. And-

Mr. Grandison. A knock; it must be Rupert's friends: they don't defire to lose a moment. I now leave you. I'll go round about, and gain my station. (He goes out.)

A

Juliana,

THE LITTLE GAMBLERS.

Juliana, (alone.) How I long to know the iffue of all this! Alas! dear brother! who can tell but that your future happines in life depends on the decision of the present afternoon!

SCENE II.

Juliana, Victor, Rupert, Bernard, Rich, Boyd, and Crib.

Rupert, (to Juliana.) I was afraid, Miss Juliana, as your brother knows, our company might incommode you: but he would not—

Victor. Incommode her! I'm in hopes she'll keep us company.

Juliana. With all my heart, if you think proper, gentlemen.

Boyd, (with constraint.) You do us honour, madam.

Crib, (whifpering Rupert.) This is quite unlucky! In politenefs we must play the game she likes. You should not have confented to come here.

Victor. Perhaps I shall be able, gentlemen, to introduce a friend of mine to your acquaintance likewife.

Rich. Shall you?

72

Victor. Yes, and not without a pocket-full of gold. Rupert, (afide.) That's well.

Juliana. We'll stay here in the garden, if you please. Bernard. We can't do better. We shall have the pleafure of a charming walk.

Rich. Do you defign to walk ?

Bernard. What elfe?

Boyd. Why play ?

Bernard. But I don't understand your play; and if I did, I shall not wish to lose my money.

Crib. Wish to lose it ! just as if 'twere certain you would lose it !

Bernard. Sir, with you particularly. You're too fkilful by a deal for me.

Victor. If I should win, I promise I'll return you every farthing.

Rupert. And I too.

Rich and Boyd. And we.

Bernard. You'd make a fool of me. To lofe my money, and receive it back, or on the other hand, win yours, and and keep it, is not what I do: fo don't concern yourfelves on my account. I'll fee you play, or elfe walk up and down the garden hereabouts.

Juliana. My father, gentlemen, can't have the honour to receive you, (*Rich and his company feem rejoiced.*) but has bid me entertain you. Victor will get ready fome refreshments, and I'll run and fetch the cards.

Crib. That's needlefs: I've a pack about me.

Victor. How ! about you ?

Crib. Yes: I fludy them.

Juliana. And have you fish too?

Crib. I shall beg you'll get us them, unless we are to stake our money.

Rupert, (afide to Crib.) You remember I've no money? —(aloud) No, no: we fhall hardly know what we're about. And fo, mifs, if you'll be fo kind—

Juliana. Enough, I'll bring the bag. Come, brother.

SCENE III.

Rupert, Bernard, Rich, Boyd, and Crib.

Boyd, (going into the fummer-houfe with Rupert, Rich and Crib, while Bernard walks about.) I am forry we are here.

Rich. What matters, fince the father is not here ?

Crib. You should not have confented to the place of meeting, Rupert.

Rupert. Here, or in my room; what difference does that make?

Rich. And then, when Victor has loft every thing, we'll carry off his money, and go play where we think proper.

Boyd. We shall empty, very likely, the young lady's pocket also.

Crib. Yes; that's what I look for: let's take care, however. We'll put in our fifh at two-pence each, for half a dozen deals or fo; and when the game grows warm, and they have won a little, we'll then make them double.

Rupert. You remember, Crib, your promise?

Crib. Don't you be uneafy. We know one another. All our lofs fhall be in counters, and we'll have no reckoning when the game is over. I'll difpofe the cards in fuch VOL. III. E a way.

74 THE LITTLE GAMBLERS.

a way, that we must lose at first, and that will draw them on.

Rupert. But Crib, you know you fleeced me quite the other day; and I have now but fix-pence in my pocket. How am I to pay my lofs?

Crib. Your loss! we shall be fure to win, if we attend to what we do.

Boyd. I fhould be glad if Victor's friend would come: he'll be another pigeon we fhall pluck.

Rich. Yes, yes! I know of none fo eafy to be dup'd, as thefe fame bookish fellows.

Crib. We had beft begin, that they may find us bufy when they come. (He takes his cards out.) Stay; I'll put them fo that you may lofe. (He shuffies them.) Now you fhall fee. (He gives three cards to Rupert, Rich, and Bayd; lays down as many for himself, and then address Rupert.) Do you ftand?

Rupert. No: beg.

Crib. There.

Rupert, (looking at the cards.) Out!

Crib, (to Boyd.) And you?

Boyd. One card, but not a high one. Ind and I down

Crib. Much good may it do you !- there.

Boyd. Out too!

Crib, (to Rich.) Now you are to be out. You beg, I fancy?

Rich. No; as Boyd and Rupert are both out, I ftand.

Crib. And fo will I. How many are you?

Boyd. Twenty-five.

Crib. And I juft thirty. I have won: And yet I might have loft by doing the reverse of what I did; as you shall fee the two first games we play, when Victor and the lady comes, who having won, will then have no objection to play higher.

Rupert. But how can you be fure of winning when you pleafe?

Crib. You have already paid for your infruction, and I'll let you know the fecret. I tell every thing to friends, when I have pocketed their money. With my art you'll win of others what you've loft of me, and fo be quits.

Rupert. Well, let me know.

Crib. You fee, (*frewing the cards*,) the ten and court cards are a very little longer than the reft, and all the fmaller fmaller ones, as high as five, not reckoning in the aces, fomewhat broader; by which means I can at pleafure bring the picture cards, &c. to the top in fhuffling, and the five, and those below it, to the bottom. I contrive to give you two of those on the top; and afterward, the other from the bottom: fo that at the most you have but five and twenty, and will therefore generally beg. Well then, you have it from the top, and must infallibly be out. *Rupert*. I understand you.

Crib. This is all my leffon, and you have it upon eafy terms; afk Rich and Boyd elfe, who fo profitably follow my influctions. But I fee the lady coming in, fo pufk about the deal.

SCENE IV.

Rupert, Rich, Boyd, Crib, and Juliana.

Juliana, (putting down a box upon the table, with a pack of cards, and fifth and counters in it.) You don't lofe any time, I fee.

Crib. I was but flowing Mr. Rupert a new game.

Rupert. You'll fit down with us? We shall have that honour?

Juliana. If I knew the game you play at-

Boyd. 'Tis a very eafy game. 'Tis only One and thirty. Rich. Had you never feen it play'd, you'll know enough to beat us at it by the fecond deal.

Juliana. I know a little of it. 'Twould be, very likely, better for me not to play with those that know it fo completely as you gentlemen; however, if it gives you pleafure-----

Rupert. O yes, mis, the greatest in the world.

Boyd. And even should you win, too, all our money. Juliana, (with a smile.) Yes, that's my intention.

Rich. You'll be fcarce the richer for it at the end; we play but for a trifle.

Rupert, (with impatience.) Well! and what are we about? We pass away the time in talking.

Crib. We must wait for Mr. Victor: 'tis but just we should amuse him; we're his guests.

THE LITTLE GAMBLERS.

SCENE V.

Rupert, Rich, Boyd, Crib, Juliana, and Victor.

Victor. Here, here I am. The fervant will be with us very fhortly. I have ordered fome refreshment.

Rupert. Come, fir, we are waiting for you.

76

Victor. Thank you. Boyd. Let's give out the fifh.

Rich. We're fix : to every one two dozen, and ten counters: that's ten dozen more.

Rupert. But how much every fish ?

Crib. Just what the lady pleases.

Juliana. O, 'tis rather as you like.

Viftor. Our fish were two-pence each, when last we played together; five flaked every deal by each, and half a dozen the bon-ace.

Juliana. Well, be it fo.

Crib. Here's therefore to begin. (Crib takes the cards and deals. The lady and her brother win by Crib's contrivance three times running.)

Juliana. Hey! hey! if we go on in this way, I shall foon fulfill my prophecy, I fancy.

Crib. While we play to low as two-pence, we shall never ruin one another.

Boyd. Well then, fhall we make it four-pence?

Victor. O, with all my heart. I've fo much money, you can't break me eafily. (He shakes his purse that Crib and his companions look at with pleasure.)

Juliana. And I can rifque as much, I fancy, as my brother.

Crib. We must first then pay our debts, that we may have our full account of fifh and counters .- Let me fee, (after having counted.) I've loft one counter, and fix fifth; that's eighteen fish; and eighteen twice is fix and thirty, -juft three fhillings: there they are.

Rich. I've all my counters, but am master of no more than two poor fift; that's two and twenty loft, or three and eight-pence. There.

Boyd. I'm come off much the worft. Two counters gone, and twice as many fifh; which come to four and eight-

THE LITTLE GAMBLERS.

eight-pence.--I put down a crown, and take up fourpence.

Victor. Well, and you too, Mr. Rupert?

Rupert. I've loft least. No more than fifteen fish, or half-a-crown. I'll change a guinea, when we rife, to pay it.

Juliana. Good! So now I'll fee my winnings. One, two, three—Three counters, and three fift. That's fix and fix-pence juft: of which I take four fhillings, and the two and fix-pence, Mr. Rupert, you fhall owe me.

Victor. So that all the reft is to pay my four and forty fifth.—'Tis comical enough, however, we fhould be the only winners!

Rich. O, I always lofe, for my part.

Rupert. So that now the fifh are four-pence? Victor. Yes, that's fettled.

Grib, (shuffling the cards.) Come, I'll deal.

SCENE the last.

Rupert, Rich, Boyd, Crib, Juliana, Victor, Bernard, (who came in a little while before,) and Mr. Grandison.

Mr. Grandison, (to Rupert and his friends, who seem confounded.) Pray don't difturb yourfelves.

Victor. Sit down: my father does not come to interrupt us. I informed you I might have a friend to introduce, and he'll play with us. Won't you, fir ?

Juliana. O yes: pray play; we shall be very glad to get your money, and these gentlemen, I know, will like to share it too.

Mr. Grandison. With all my heart. So every one fit down. (To Rupert and bis friends, who feem quite overwhelmed.) But what's the matter, gentlemen? Are you afraid to play with me? I can affure you 1'm no fharper. (They fit down at last.) You (to Grib) were dealing when I entered; fo continue pray; but first let's fee, have you a pack complete? (Crib wants to drop the cards, but Mr. Grandison fecures, and looks them over.) 'Tis droll enough to have the court cards all together thus! but Juliana, why not give us cleaner cards? Pray hand me over those-

Juliana. 'Twas not my fault, fir, as this gentleman (*frewing Crib*) had brought them in his pocket; and the play was going on when I came in with ours.

Mr.

Mr. Grandison, (to Bernard.) What you here, Mr. Bernard ! I am very glad to fee you; but pray don't you play then ?

Bernard. I'd rather be a looker on : you know I've nothing, fir, to throw away.

Mr. Grandison. You're in the right to think fo, and your prudence merits praise. (To Crib.) But come, fir; here are better cards, (Crib takes them with a trembling band,) at least a little cleaner: what's your game? Pray tell me.

Victor. One and thirty.

78

Mr. Grandison. And for what?

Juliana. No more than four-pence every fifh. I've won all this! four fhillings; and a two and fix-pence owing me by Mr. Rupert, who wants change.

Mr. Grandison, (aside.) Wants change! I smell a rat! (to Juliana.) So much as four-pence! that's too much a little; but no matter, if we've all of us enough to pay our losings. So let's see your money. Mr. Rupert, I begin with you; (Rupert is confused.) What ails you? Are you taken ill?

Rupert. Ye-e-es, fir-Let me-

Mr. Grandifon. What's all this? one flammers, and the other feems confounded! (to Crib.) You fir, too, are difconcerted ?

Victor. What's the matter with them ?

Mr. Grandifon. 'Tis high time I fhould explain the reafon of this firange behaviour. Victor, you obferve the confequences of a guilty confcience. Happily they are not yet fo totally abandoned, as to hide their villainy beneath a brazen frontifpiece, and bully in their own defence.

Victor. What fay you, fir? You're fure mistaken: 'tis my fister, as she told you, and myself, that are the only winners.

Crib, (taking courage.) Have we failed to pay our lofings, every one, but Mr. Rupert?

Rupert. No: but why? because vou've cheated me already out of all my money.

Mr. Grandison. I was right in thinking they'd unmaß themfelves: And Victor, you may see what villains you were got with.

Vistor. O, I can't think fo, fir.

have loft

Mr. Grandison. Well then, Mr. Rupert, do you speak ; you seem least hardened. Tell me, was there not a plot among you to defraud my children?

Rupert. Yes indeed, fir; but for my part, I affure you I was forced into it. All my wifh was to get back a part of what I had beforehand loft. If you but knew how much this wicked fellow has fqueezed from me, for the other two are nothing to him, you would fay he fhould be fent to prifon.

Mr. Grandifon. You have well deferved your lofs, by mixing with fuch company: but tell me how much your have loft?

Rupert. Two guineas, and a few odd fhillings with them all together; and my watch, coat buttons, buckles, and a guinea more in money afterwards, in private with the talleft: but the guinea I ftill owe him; and he threatened if I got not Mr. Victor to fit down and play this evening, he would tell my father.

Bernard. This, fir, I can fay in Rupert's favour, that he gave me just the fame account this morning, and was grieved at what he thought himfelf compelled to. The grand criminal is Crib, the tallest; the two others incomparison—

Mr. Grandison. I comprehend what you would fay; and therefore (to Rich and Boyd,) little rafcals, get you gone this inftant. Poffibly 'tis not as yet too late, that I fhould think of refcuing you from infamy; and therefore I'll inform your parents of your conduct.

Rich and Boyd, (dropping on their knees.) Pardon us this once, fir, we befeech you; and we'll never come again within your doors.

Mr. Grandifon. That's what I mean; but then 'tis not enough my children fhould be fafe in future from your roguery, I owe the fame good fervice to all fathers. What perverfity! at fuch an age not only to be gamblers, but vile cheats! the hatefulleft of men! However, out of pity to your youth, and from the hope I have of your amendment, I will do no more than tell your parents; but if ever I am told you ftill continue your deteftable employment, I'll make known your infamy to every one about us. So be gone, and never let me fee you here again. Be gone, I fay. (Rich and Boyd withdraw in E 4

filence and confusion.) And you, fir, is it true that you have got these things from Rupert?

Crib, (with besitation.) Yes, fir.

Mr. Grandison. You have cheated him, but that's no matter. Rupert loft them, and has merited his fortune. We will put a value on them.

Rupert. I could with, indeed, I had fufficient to redeem my lofs.

Bernard. Oh, fir, if all I'm master of fuffices, Rupert may command it. I have full five guineas, take them for the fervice of my friend.

Mr. Grandison. You have a generous nature, Victor! Rupert. What, to me fuch friendship!

Victor. We are neighbours both, and you may pay me weekly, or in any way you please. (Crib gives Rupert bis things.)

Mr. Grandison, (to Rupert.) Is every thing returned you?

Rupert. Yes, fir; and I am faved by your and Victor's generofity, from the refentment of my father. Oh, I'll never rifque his gifts again in fuch a manner.

Mr. Grandison, (offering Crib the money.) Here's the value of your theft, for fuch it muft be called; and you fhall have it to fubfift upon in prifon till you're called to anfwer for your crime, as poffibly you may not have the means without it. Nay, expect not by follicitation to divert the rigor of my juffice. Your feduction of two youths, your felony upon the property of this young man, and your attempt to make him inftrumental in the robbery of another, well deferve that rigour. This muft be your fentence; fo withdraw a little for the prefent. (Crib withdraws, and weeps for wery rage.)

Rupert, (falling on bis knees to Mr. Grandison.) Oh, dear Sir! from what a gulph of ruin you preferve me! And without you what would not have been my evil fortune, when thrust out from home, and very likely sligmatized in public for my vices? I am then indebted to your pity for my reputation, my repose, and my existence. (He rises, and embraces Vistor.) And my generous Victor, you that I was going—

Victor. Utterly forget it, as I do; and for the time to come be happy.

Mr.

Mr. Grandison. Mr. Bernard's testimony of your grief at being forced into this plot, alleviates your offence; and therefore you may still continue visiting my fon; but after what he has just done in your behalf, I shall account you the most profligate of youths, unless you study to deferve his friendship.

Rupert. Oh, I will do fo. Rely upon me, fir.

Mr. Grandifon. And as for you, dear Bernard, I have reafon to be charmed with what fo many tongues have told me of your modefty and virtue.—By your laudable example, you may very much contribute to the happinefs of Victor.—I requeft you to be often with him; and if I can fhew my gratitude by being ferviceable to your happinefs, I fhall promote it with as much affection as your parents would do.

Bernard. Your esteem, dear sir, is happinels sufficient for me.

Mr. Grandison. You observe, dear children, the unhappy confequences that refult from gaming?

Victor. Yes, fir, and shall shudder all my life at the idea of them.

Mr. Grandison. You observe too, Victor, with what care and circumspection one should chuse a friend?

Vistor. Yes, that too, fir; and am convinced how happy 'tis for me to have a friend, as I have faid already, in my father.

THE MONKEY.

F RANCIS, and his play-mate Percival, were at the window. As it chanced, they heard a pipe and tabor. Looking up the fireet, they faw a bear approaching fternly, and a man conducting him that held a chain, to which the creature at the other end was faitened. I fhould be afraid, faid Percival, to fland too near that animal; for do but liften, Francis: Did you ever hear fuch growling? I should quake if I were by him. Oh, he could not hurt, answered Francis; you may see he has a muzzle to prevent his biting.

ES

They

They were talking thus, when Bruin, or the bear, was come exactly oppofite their window, in his progrefs down the fireet. Two monkeys now took up the little gentlemen's attention. One was light and mimble, but the other not fo active. Both were jumping to and fro on Bruin's back, who fuffered them to play their tricks as if he did not care about it. They had fruit in plenty thrown them by the mob, which they laid hold of in their paws as foon as it was flung to them, and fwallowed almost inftantly. But what delighted them particularly, were the nuts the people threw them. Seated on their breech, and holding them between their two fore-paws, they broke the fhells, and picked the kernels out with fomething of an air.

It chanced a very large one came among the reft. The heavy monkey raifed himfelf upon his long hind-legs to get it; but the little one darting forward, feized it in the air before it could have time to reach him. Cheated of his prey in this wife by the little one, he gnafhed his teeth with rage. His front grew wrinkled, and his eyes flafhed fire: he thrust his claws out, fell upon the little one, and feemed upon the point of tearing him to bits. The bear found it very difficult to fave him.

Do you see, faid Francis to his little friend, how frightful that fame monkey is become fince first he fell into a rage, and how he shews his teeth? Oh no, I should not like to be within his reach! How terrible! I should be fcared to death!

Indeed? faid Percival. Well then, can you imagine it; but yefterday, when you were in a paffion, you were like him. Look ye, you had all his wrinkles; you even grinned as he does now; your eyes fhewed what a paffion you were in, and like the monkey, you feemed ready to devour poor little Harry, who had notwithftanding done you no great harm. I only wifhed I could have got a lookingglafs. Your face was in reality fo ugly, 'twould have frightened you.

Indeed? faid Francis: Is it pofiible that I refembled fuch an odious beaft? I could not but have been extremely frightful if 1 did; and muft endeavour for the future to be never in a paffion. When I find I'm growing angry, I will then bethink me of the monkey, recollect the malice in his countenance, and that will make me fhudder

at

82

I

83

at the thought of being like him. Do you too, my good friend Percival, if I forget this refolution, like a friend remind me of it.

Percival affured him he would do fo, and was faithful to his promife. Francis by degrees got rid entirely of his wrathful habit, or was very rarely in a paffion. He en-joyed the greater happinels, and his indulgent parents were not less transported at his reformation. it was flong to them, and fivallowed almost in-

mais the profile throw them? Seared on their breech, and holding them between their two fore paws, they broke THEALPS.

THE fun was rifing in the heavens. The dew drops that are feen on every leaf fo early in the morning, glittered with the colours of the rainbow; and the shadows of the trees were shortening on the ground, when Damon, having hold of Corydon and his fon, came out, and fat down on his garden terrace, to enjoy the freshness of the morning.

Dearest father, faid the fon, pray wake me always at this hour; for I am charmed with contemplating fuch a scene as now I see all round me! How delightful the whole prospect! but perhaps it would be more fo, were it not confined by yonder mountains that lift up their fnowy tops to high, that any would think they propp'd the clouds above them.

I don't think as you do, faid the father. Those fame mountains leave us space enough, and that made up of fields and meadows, to contemplate; and by thus confining, as you fay, the profpect, help to vary it; and more particularly so at evening, when the fun still tips them with a thousand streaks of gold, even after the whole level plain is dark.

When we shall once have visited those mountains, and confidered its inhabitants, you will be pleafed with contemplating on them, I am certain, fince they cannot but fuggest agreeable sensations.

How can men, faid Corydon, be fond of living on fuch mountains, covered as they are with fnow? It is not there they live, faid Damon; you will feek in vain to find

F. 6

find inhabitants upon the heights : 'tis at the bottom of the mountains they are fituated. There are charming vallies ftretched among them ; but before the traveller can obtain them, he difcerns no prospect faving that of barren rocks. This prospect being passed, he comes to wide extended carpets of the greenest fod; he breathes an air embalm'd on all fides by ten thousand odoriferous flowers that grow there; and his ear is pleafingly affected by the murmurs of as many streams, descending from the summit of the hills. The fun, by fhining on them with his noon-day radiance, makes them put on the appearance of the brighteft filver. And amongst them, fome, precipitated from a rock, re-echo when they reach the bottom, and there rife in clouds, as one may fay, of dust, that yield a trembling kind of light. Their passage is diftinguifted by a multitude of charming flowers that bloffom on the margin; and the flowers, whole stalks wave to and fro, obedient to the breeze that agitates them, and the waters that flow in among them, heighten the delightful profpect.

Spring is very late, and harveft very early in this region; whence it happens that the ground brings forth no other fort of grain, than what is fowed fome little while before the fummer, and grows ripe betimes in autumn: hence, too, comes it, that the fields are fhaded by no other trees than those producing cherries, plums, and other early fruit. Here and there the traveller meets with hamlets; and the houses in it, that are made of wood, are fo much blackened by the fun, as to afford a very firiking contrast with the smiling verdure of the little orchards that furround them.

In those hamlets, Corydon, live many innocent and happy families, that for the space of five or fix long months, are almost buried under snow. As long as that fad season lasts, they take the greatest care imaginable of their little flocks; at times they visit one another, spin the flax they have beforehand gathered, and make different articles of furniture in wood, which either they make use of, or are fure to sell for money to their neighbours.

As foon towards fummer as the fun has melted that valt heap of fnow that covered all their fields and habitations, and the river that flows through their vallies has completely completely carried off the water which their lands were overflowed with, all the men begin to cultivate their fields or meadows, and the women labour in their gardens. During fummer, the industrious father of his family repairs to other districts with the produce of his labours, and brings back, in barter for them, those conveniencies of life that are not to be had for money even in his hamlet.

Many travel upon mules, and crofs their craggy hills along fuch paths as have been cut through rocks, and those, too, over frightful precipices. They transport to very diftant parts the honey they have flored in autumn, which is univerfally acknowledged excellent. They likewife traffick in the fkins of goats, which they entrap while climbing up the rccks, or find among them dead. Another article of merchandize for which they are diffinguithed, is the dormoufe, that benumbed by the exceffive cold, retains in holes and hollows, which the digs herfelf to ferve by way of habitation, and in which the lies rolled up in fome fort like a ball, and on a bed of hay, that heat and life which, with returning fpring, the fun developes; and a fourth great object of their commerce is the crystal they contrive to aim at, in the gaps or chaims of their highest rocks. And many, on the other hand, are guides to foreigners who have the curiofity to travel over, and inspect their frozen mountains.

I myfelf have been upon them, Corydon, like many others, guided in my way by one of those good men.—I call them good, in opposition to the multitudes that live in towns and civilized fociety, but who have lost a great deal of their natural fimplicity by frequent converse with fuch foreigners as have employed him to be guided through the country. I admired the people, and their way of living; therefore having fatisfied my curiosity upon the mountains, I determined to remain among them fome few days, that I might gain a better knowledge of their manners.

I must let you know what conversation I heard pass between the wife and child of my conductor while I lived among them. I was fitting on the grass, beneath a pinetree: Julian, my conductor, had that day fet out before the dawn, to guide two English gentlemen who came on the preceding evening to inspect the mountains. It was fill ftill broad day-light, but the fun was rapidly defcending towards the weft. The mother got upon a rifing ground; the fon came after her. They fixed their eyes upon the icy maffes that advanced their cloggy cliffs on t'other fide the valley, and the wife began as follows:

The Mother. I am looking to no purpofe. I difcover nothing. I don't fee him yet.

The Son. Let's go to yonder rock before us, fhaded by those trees, and we shall see much better thence. 'Tis there we shall be able to discern more plainly all that quarter of the mountain where my father, I suppose, must be.

The Mother. Well, we are now got to it; notwithstanding which, I can diffinguish nothing more than from the spot we've left. 'Tis all loss labour: he does not appear. And yet the fun is nearly setting, and the day will soon close in.

The Son. Oh mother, we shall yet have two full hours of day-light.

The Mother. And perhaps he may be four or five leagues diftant. Who can tell exactly where he is? I with he would give over wandering thus among the mountains. Never does he fet out on his journeys, but I tremble, left unfortunately he fhould not return alive: or elfe come back with broken limbs by falling down upon the ice, or while he fcales the rocks.

The Son. I need not tell you he has promifed he will drive this trade no longer, when the profits he has made fhall be enough to buy the little field between our cottage and the Arva —We fhall then live comfortably with our flock, our honey, fruits, and field of barley.

The Mother. Ah! dear fon, I should much rather wish to live in lefs abundance, fo that I might only have more peace of mind. The happy days we are to have when he has got this field, will have been bought too dearly, at the price of that diffress and trouble these his journeys cost. But don't I fee him? No, not yet. If he should be obliged to shay all the night upon the ice !—If it—but you have got, I fee, that spying-glass a traveller lately left behind him in our hut, and that brings objects fifty furlongs off, as near as if they were but ten. Look therefore if there's nothing to be feen. You know the use thereof extremely well; but I, for my part, not at all. The The Son. I'll reft the end of it on this old trunk. I think I fee-yes, mother-fomething, and it moves.-'Tis he, I verily believe !-Yes, yes, 'tis he indeed !-He's walking on the broken flakes of ice that lie near yon big rock, and which laft month, you know, were feparated from it.

The Mother. Let me have the fpying-glafs. Quick! quick! perhaps, too, I may fee him.—I muft fhut one eye, you fay?—I have;—but I diftinguifh nothing. Every thing is black.—Stay, ftay. O, now I fee the rock !—and likewife men! and Julian is among them! but I've loft them now: they're out of fight: I can't recover them again. Hold you the glafs; I fhall perhaps difcern them with my naked eye.—Yes, yes, I fee them. They are coming on, and in the middle of the valley. Julian, I can fee, comes firft.

The Son. They ftop: my father flicks his pole into the ice before him, and prepares to take a fpring. There, there! he's up, and down again. No doubt but there was one of those large gaps before him in the ice, of which fo often he has told us: What can cause them?

The Mother. I don't know exactly; but have heard that when the ice below is melted, that above it, having no fupport, gives way, and opens with a noife that one may hear a great way off. You have obferved the great round table in our curate's kitchen? Well, the leg it flood on in the middle was too much higher than the other, and one day the fides had many heavy things laid on them. Unexpectedly it fplit exactly in the middle, and the crack grew wider, till the fides could reft upon the florter legs. And now I fuppofe thefe gaps are fo occafioned likewife. But look once again, and fee what they are doing. They feem flanding ftill. The gap fure don't prevent them from advancing?

The Son. I can fee their countenances very plainly. They feem afking one another what they ought to do. Ah! now my father takes a fecond fpring; and now he's got fafe over one more gap.

The Mother. Yes, yes; I fee him too. What rafhnefs! He might flip in fpringing, or when over; or he might not poffibly fpring far enough, and drop into the gap. He does not take a fingle flep but what he knows, as well as I do, makes my heart fink in me. He fhould think think 'tis not impoffible but I may fee him; he fhould argue it within himfelf, and fay my wife *does* fee me, and my danger frights her.

The Son. He is very far, perhaps, from gueffing what we're now about.

The Mother. He knows that while he is abfent on this dangerous bufinefs, I fend forth my eyes to feek him. Would to heaven I could but fhut them.

The Son. Yes, let's do fo, mother. Let us put our hands before them, and not look again till he has cleared the valley, and is fafe.

The Mother. I cannot. I had rather tremble every moment for his fafety, than lofe fight, though for a moment only, of him: But where is he? I can fee him now no longer.

The Son. Nor I either .- They have disappeared. Ah mother !

The Mother. My poor child: embrace me; we are now left to ourfelves, and I have nothing in the world to comfort me but you. Yes, they have difappeared indeed; and in a moment too! I did but turn away my eyes to fix them upon you, and in that inftant they are vanifhed! An abyfs perhaps has opened under them as they were going on: perhaps they may be toffing in it, not yet dead, but making unavailing efforts to get out, and calling for affiftance with a voice that no one, to their coft, is nigh enough to hear. I'll haften to the fpot: come, follow me, my child; my knees knock one againft another, and will hardly bear my body up; but I fhall foon find ftrength fufficient to go forward. Come; but ftay a little. —Don't you, dear child, fee fomething there in motion? there, juft where I point to; at the bottom of yon rock?

The Son. Yes, yes; I think I do.—'Tis one of them. —'Tis one of them indeed; and now I can difcern the other. I can fee his hat; but fill I look in vain to find out my poor father.

The Mother. He will come, and I dare hope to fee him very foon. The gentlemen muft first have got out of the frozen valley, and they hide him from us. Doubtlefs it will not be long before we fee him. Look again, my child.

The Son. I can fee only the two gentlemen; my father is not with them.

The

- Carlo Mario

The Mother. And the gentlemen, do they feem waiting for him then? Have they their faces turned towards the place they come from?

The Son. No; they walk straight forward.

The Mother. So much then the better. If your father were not following them, or could not, they would hardly do fo: they would try whatever they were able to affift him in his danger.

The Son. Yes, yes; we fhould do as much; but they, upon the other hand, feem rich; and I have often heard that fuch defpife the poor.

The Mother. Not all; and then, too, they are men, and must be feasible of peoples mifery like others. Would not you stretch forth a hand to help your little dog, were he in danger? Would you leave him unafisted?

The Son. No indeed: but why? becaufe I love him: and do rich men love the poor? I have had money given me by one rich man to fight my play-mate.——Ah! I think I fee my father now; yes, there he is! yes, yes, indeed; and, as you faid, behind the gentlemen.

The Mother. Yes, yes; I fee him too. Thank God! But ftill my heart beats grievoufly. I'm in a tremble: So let's both fit down; we'll have our eyes fixed on them till they're fafe on this fide of the valley; and by that time, as I hope, my agitation will be calmed. Methinks they come on very quick. No doubt they wifh to end their journey before day fhuts in. Look, fon: I fancy they are drawing nigh a precipice before them; and my fears again come on me.

The Son. 'Tis a mais of ice that forms a hollow underneath. It looks as if it were fufpended in the air, and they don't feem to know their danger; for they flop.

The Mother. They ftop! and may, perhaps, without expecting it, be fwallowed up, or buried in the ruins, thould the ice fall down! It will fall down, and I fhall fee—oh heavens! fly for your life, my Julian! my dear Julian! fly! fee what a mafs of ice may overwhelm you! Fly!—My voice, alas! at fuch a diffance, is not to be heard. My cries are ufelefs. I am moft unhappy!

The Son. Mother, I can fee no longer through the fpying-glafs, becaufe I cry; and yet I cannot take away my eyes. But now I fee again. Yes, there they are, and they have cleared the precipice. Quite cleared it. They are

are out of danger now: I fee them: they turn back to view the rock they have perhaps paffed under, without knowing at the time what a peril they were in. They lift their arms up; they are talking to each other; they are looking at fome object that attounds them.

The Mother. They are out of danger ; that's enough for me. I fee them: they have nothing now but level ground remaining. Kifs me, my dear child; and let us both pass on to meet your father. But at no time in my life shall I forget what I have felt this afternoon. Let us make all the hafte we can, and beg he would no more thus venture into danger. We shall have the little field, in that cafe, fomewhat later; or it may be not at all; and 'tis no matter. We have lived till now without it; our enjoyments have not been on that account the lefs; we have in fhort been happy; and what more can we defire ? I shall not for the future know he is returning to those frozen. regions, without fearing every danger I'm apprized of, and all those I can but guess at. He may be, perhaps, fafe feated at his ease beneath a tree; but I shall fancy I behold him ftruggling in a gap, and ftriving to get out. Whatever money he receives from those he may conduct, -if he but loves us, he should think he buys it at a price too dear.

The mother and the fon on this went forward, and I followed them till they had gained the valley. They prefied on to meet a hufband, and a father; and at laft, when they obferved him with the Englishmen draw near, they durft not note him. They fat down together, let him pass, and then got up and followed flowly after. It was not before they reached their cottage, that the wife and fon ran both to Julian, and together funk into his arms. The fon related every thing they had both feen and feared. The mother did not speak at first; but when the faw her hufband touched by the affectionate behaviour of his fon, the once again embraced him, and fhed tears. He promifed he would never more affright her by returning to the ice, but cultivate his field in peace.

delitate, they could not but be very quickly injured. They have mothers, but those mothers ranner make them

THE

ener their the poor theep can, and mode them this

THE BREAKFAST.

are out of danger now ; I fee them; they turn back to

THEIPAJL P

COME, come, faid a certain Mr. Bellamy to Albany his fon, one beauteous fummer morning, here's a basket with fome cake and currants in it. Let's be gone, that we may breakfast by the river's fide.

With all my heart, papa, faid Albany, and jumped about for joy. He took the bafket in one hand, and with the other in his father's, haftened towards the river. Having reached it, they walked on a little way to chufe a proper place; when Mr. Bellamy arriving at a very pleafant fpot, cried out, Let's ftop here, Albany; for this methinks will yield us a delightful profpect, while we fit and eat.

Albany. But how are we to eat without a table ?

Mr. Bellamy. Fortunately, here's the trunk of an old tree would ferve by way of table very well, if we had need of one; but you may eat your currants as they lie together in the bafket.

Albany. So I can : but how fhall we fupply the want of chairs?

Mr. Bellamy. And do you reckon this foft grafs then nothing? See how thick 'tis fet with flowers. We'll take our feat upon it: or perhaps you'd rather chufe the carpet?

Albany. Chufe the carpet ? Why you know, papa, the carpet's faft nailed down upon the parlour floor.

Mr. Bellamy. 'Tis true there is a carpet there: but ftill there's one here alfo.

Albany. I don't fee it if there is.

Mr. Bellamy. Why what's the grafs then, but a carpet for the fields? And what a charming one befide! 'Tis of a frefher colour, and much downier too than any one we have. How fpacious too! it covers every hill, and all the level plain. The lambs repofe upon it at their eafe. Think, Albany, what they would have to fuffer, on a bare or flony piece of ground! their limbs are fo extremely delicate, they could not but be very quickly injured. They have mothers, but those mothers cannot make them up fost feather-beds. God therefore has provided for them better than the poor sheep can, and made them this fost 92 THE THREE CAKES.

foft couch, where they may roll about, or fleep entirely at their eafe.

Albany. And then, papa, there's one good thing befides, that they may eat it when they like.

Mr. Bellamy. O ho! I understand your meaning. So here take your cake and currants.

Albany, (biting off a bit.) O! how good! There's nothing wanting but a flory while I'm eating. Will you tell me one, papa, the prettieft you may know?

Mr. Bellamy. With all my heart. Your cake reminds me of a ftory I can tell about three cakes.

Albany. One, two, three cakes! O what a charming ftory that must be! So quick, papa, and tell it me.

Mr. Bellamy. Come first, and fit beside me then. Be wholly at your eafe, and then you'll hear the better.

Albany. I'm quite ready; fo begin, papa.

THE THREE CAKES.

Mr. Bellamy. THERE was a little boy named Paul, about your age. His parents had but lately fixed him at a boarding-school. He was a special boy, for ever at his book, and happened once to get the highest place at exercises. His mamma was told it. She could no how keep from dreaming of the pleafure; and when morning came, she got up early, fent to speak with cook, and faid as follows : Cook, you are to make a cake for Paul, who yesterday was very good at school. With all my heart, replied the cook, and let immediately about it. 'Twas as big as-let me fee, -as big as-as a hat when flapped. The cook had stuffed it with nice almonds, large Piftachio nuts, and candied lemon-peel, and ic'd it over with a coat of fugar, fo that it was very imooth, and of a perfect white. The cake no fooner was come home from baking, than the cook put on her things, and carried it to fchool. When Paul first faw it, he jumped up and down like any Merry Andrew. He was not fo patient as to wait till they could let him have a knife, but fell upon it tooth and nail .- He ate and ate till

till school began, and after school was over ate again : At night too 'twas the fame till bed-time. Nay, a little fellow Paul had for a play-mate, told me that he put the cake upon his bolfter when he went to bed, and waked and waked a dozen times, that he might take a bit. I can't fo eafily believe this last particular; but then 'tis very true at leaft, that on the morrow, when the day was hardly broke, he set about his favourite business once again, continuing at it all the morning, and by noon had ate it up. The dinner bell now rung, but Paul, as one may fancy, had no ftomach, and was vexed to fee how heartily the other children ate. It was however worfe than this at five o'clock, when fchool was over. His companions asked him if he would not play at cricket, taw, or kites. Alas, he could not; fo they played without him. In the mean time Paul could hardly stand upon his legs; he went and fat down in a corner very gloomy, while the children faid one to another, What's the matter with poor Paul, that used to skip about, and be fo merry? See how pale and forrowful he is! The mafter came himself, and seeing him, was quite alarmed. 'Twas all loft labour to interrogate him. Paul could not be brought to speak a single word. By great good luck, a boy at length came forward in the fecret; and his information was, that Paul's mamma had fent him a great cake the day before, which he had fwallowedin an inftant as it were, and that his prefent fickness was occasioned only by his gluttony. On this, the mafter fent for an apothecary, who foon ordered him a quantity of phyfic, phial after phial. Paul, as one would fancy, found it very nauseous; but was forced to take the whole, for fear of dying; which, had he omitted it, would certainly have been the cafe. When some few days of physic and strict regimen had passed, his health was re-established as before; but his mamma protefted she would never let him have another cake.

Albany. He did not merit fo much as the fmell of fuch a thing. But this is but one cake, papa; and you informed me there were three, if you remember, in your ftory.

Mr. Bellamy. Patience ! patience ! here's another cake in what I'm going now to tell.

93.

THE THREE CAKES.

94

Paul's master had another scholar, and his name was Francis. He had written his mamma a very pretty letter, and it had not fo much as a blotted ftroke. In recompence for which, fhe fent him likewife a great cake ; and Francis thus addreffed himfelf : I will not, like that glutton Paul, eat up my cake at once, and fo be fick as he was. No, I'll make my pleafure last a great deal longer. So he took the cake, which he could hardly lift by reason of its weight, and watched the opportunity of flipping up into his chamber with it, where his box was, and in which he put it under lock and key. At playtime every day he flipt away from his companions, went up ftairs a tip-toe, cut a tolerable flice off, fwallowed it, put by the reft, and then came down and mixed again with his companions. He continued this clandestine bufinefs all the week; and even then the cake was hardly half confumed. But what enfued? At last the cake grew dry, and quickly after mouldy; nay, the very maggots got into it, and by that means had their fhare; on which account it was not then worth eating, and our young curmudgeon was compelled to fling the reft away with great reluctance. No one grieved however for him. dt war nair

Albany. No indeed; nor I, papa. What, keep a cake locked up feven days together, and not give one's friend a bit! That's monftrous! but let's have the other now.

Mr. Bellamy. There was another little gentleman who went to fchool with Paul and Francis likewife, and his name was Gratian. His mamma sent him a cake one day, becaufe fhe loved him, and indeed he loved her alfo very much. It was no fooner come, than Gratian thus addreffed his young companions. Come and look at what mamma has fent me; you must every one eat with me. They fcarce needed fuch a welcome piece of information twice, but all got round the cake, as you have doubtlefs feen the bees reforting to a flower just blown. As Gratian was provided with a knife, he cut a great piece off, and then divided it into as many fhares as he had brought boys together by fuch a courteous invitation. Upon this he ranged them in a circle, and beginning with the boy that then flood next him, he went round, distributing to each his portion, till the fhares were all disposed of in this manner. Gratian then took up the reft, and told them he would eat his piece next day; on which he put it

it up, and went to play with his companions, who were all folicitous to have him chufe whatever game he thought might entertain him moft.

A quarter of an hour had fcarcely paft as they were playing, when a poor old man, who had a fiddle, came into the yard. He had a very long white beard, and being blind, was guided by a little dog, who went before him with a collar round his neck, to which a cord was fastened that the poor blind man had hold of. It was noticed with how much dexterity the little dog conducted him, and how he shook a bell that, I forgot to fay, hung underneath his collar, when he came near any one, as if he had defigned to fay by fuch an action, Don't throw down or run against my master. Being got into the yard, he fat him down upon a flone, and hearing feveral children talking round him, My dear little gentlemen, faid he, I'll play you all the pretty tunes I know, if you will give me leave. The children wished for nothing half so much. He put his violin in tune, and then thrummed over feveral jigs, and other fcraps of mufic, that 'twas eafy to conjecture had been new in ancient times. The little Gratian faw that while he played his merriest airs, a tear would now and then roll down his cheek, on which he ftooped to ask him why he wept ? Because, faid the musician, I am very hungry. I have no one in the world will give my dog or me abit of any thing to eat. I with I could but work, and get for both of us a bit of fomething, but I've loft my ftrength and fight. Alas! I laboured hard till I was old, and now want bread. The generous Gratian hearing this, wept too. He did not fay a word, but ran to fetch the cake he had defigned to eat himfelf. He brought it out with joy, and as he ran along, began, Here, good old man, hold ! here's fome cake I give you. Where? replied the poor musician, feeling with his hands ; where is it ! for I'm blind, and cannot fee you. Gratian put the cake into his hand, when laying down his fiddle on the ground, he wiped his eyes, and then began to eat. At every piece he put into his mouth, he gave his faithful little dog a bit, who came and ate out of his hand; and Gratian flanding by him, fmiled with pleafure at the thought of having fed the poor old man when he was hungry. area averg and the black Albany

96 OH THE UGLY BEAUTY! &c.

Albany. O the good, good Gratian !-- Let me have your knife, papa.

Mr. Bellamy. Here, Albany; but why my knife?

Albany. I'll tell you. I have only nibbled here a little of my cake, fo pleafed I was in liftening to you! So I'll cut it fmooth.—There—See how well I've ordered it !— Thefe fcraps, together with the currants, will be more than I fhall want for breakfaft: and the first poor man I meet with going home, fhall have the reft, even though he fhould not play upon the violin.

OH THE UGLY BEAUTY! OUT UPON HER!

Margaret, Elizabeth.

Margaret. BETSY, have you feen my fifter Caroline's new dog?

Elizabeth. Not yet, dear cousin.

Margaret. You have then a pleafure fill to come : Why fhe's the drolleft little creature in the world !

Elizabeth. Indeed? and what's her name?

Margaret. Would you believe it ?- BEAUTY.

Elizabeth. That's a pretty name indeed!

Margaret. O cousin, she's much prettier than her name.

Elizabeth. And how is fhe fo very pretty?

Margaret. First, she's hardly bigger-see (closing herband) than this.

Elizabeth. I love a little dog.

Margaret. And then one don't know what to take her for-a greyhound or a spaniel.

Elizabeth. That's quite funny, I proteft!

Margaret. If you could only fee her tail; 'tis like a bow-pot; and her ears that fweep the ground; and then her long, long hair, as foft as filk, that curls about her eyes and muzzle; and the whee whee little tiny face that peeps out underneath it; O, fhe's quite a picture!

Elizabeth. Is the black or white?

Margaret.

OUT UPON HER!

Margaret. She's neither black nor white, but something of a coffee colour.

Elizabeth. Ah! that makes me think of what I like for breakfait. I don't get it frequently.—They hardly ever give me any thing but milk.

Margaret. What milk, and nothing elfe?

Elizabeth. And bread : that's all. But let's return to Beauty.

Margaret. Why fhe knows more tricks than any Scaramouch: They've taught her to hold out her paw; and fhe diftinguishes the right hand from the left. If any one throws down a glove, she'll run and bring it to the owner, without ever being wrong.

Elizabeth. You don't fay fo?

Margaret. And then fhe makes believe fhe's dead: fhe hes down on her fide, and don't get up again without a fignal from my fifter. If you put a garden flick between her paws, fhe'll be a fentry, and mount guard: but what's fill beft of all, fhe'll dance a minuet as well as Madame Simonet!

Elizabeth. Well now, that's wonderful, and the must fure have had a charming education! but pray Peggy tell me, is the gentle and good-natured?

Margaret. Why I can't fay much as to that; for when fhe fees a ftranger in the houfe, fhe'll bark and fnarl like mad: and one can hardly hinder her from running in between his legs to bite him.

Elizabeth. That's the very thing at night, if the were to keep the house !

Margaret. And fometimes too, fhe'll take it in her head to go and teaze papa's great dog without occation: and fhe never fees him eating any thing, but inflantly fhe'll run and fnatch it from him if the can: but Jowler luckily's exceedingly good-natured !

Elizabeth. How ! and does fhe do all this?

Margaret. Yes, truly.

Elizabeth. And you call her Beauty?

Margaret. She's fo funny and genteel!

Elizabeth. Go, Peggy—I should never fancy her, however funny and genteel she may be; for papa has often told me, a bad heart makes every body frightful—Ob the ugly BEAUTY! Out upon her!

100 00 000

THE BUTTERFLY.

MOOM KIN98 HURSON

UTTERFLY! O pretty butterfly! come here, and reft upon this flower I hold out in my hand.

Where would you wifh to go, you little gad-about? Don't you difcern yon hungry bird upon the watch to feize you? he has whetted his fharp beak, and holds it open to devour you. Come then hither; he will be afraid of me, and not approach you.

Butterfly! O pretty butterfly! come here, and reft upon this flower I hold out in my hand.

I will not pull off your poor wings, or give you any pain. No, no; I know you are both weak and little as inyfelf am. All I wifh for is, to fee you nearer. I fhould like to view your little head, long body, and long wings that have a thoufand colours.

Butterfly! O pretty butterfly! come here, and reft upon this flower I hold out in my hand.

I will not keep you long. I know you have not many weeks to live. When fummer once is over, you will die, while I shall be but fix years old.

So butterfly! fweet pretty butterfly! come here, and reft upon this flower I hold out in my hand.

You fhould not lofe a moment of the day, but give your whole life up to pleafure. 'Tis your befinefs to be fipping conftantly the fragrance of fome flower or other, which you may do without danger in my hand.

THE SUN AND MOON.

I never that the may a

W HAT a charming evening! Come, Hilario, faid a certain Mr. Manning to his little boy; the fun's juft ready to go down. How glorious he appears! We may behold him now. He does not dazzle us as much at prefent as he did at noon, when he was up fo very high. How beautiful the clouds too, round about him, feem! 'They're They're of a purple, gold and fcarlet colour ! But behold how fwiftly he defcends ! Already only half his orb is vifible. And now he's wholl / vanifhed. Farewell fun; you have now left us till to-morrow morning.

Look, Hilario, towards that quarter of the heavens juft oppofite to where the fun defcended. What may that be fhining fo behind the trees? a fire? No, nothing like it, but the moon. How large and red it is! One would fuppofe 'twere full of blood! This evening 'tis quite round, or as they fay, full moon. 'Twill not be quite fo round to-morrow evening; lefs fo the next evening; lefs the evening after; and fo on, decreasing fomething every evening, till at laft 'twill be in fome fort like a wire bent round into a femicircle, when a fortnight's gone.

It will be then new moon, when you will fee it in the afternoon. From day to day you will obferve it afterward grow bigger, and feem rounder, till in fourteen days 'twill be again full moon, and rife as now it does behind the trees.

But pray papa inform me, how do both the fun and moon preferve their fituations unfupported in the air? I always fear they cannot but fall down upon my head.

Fear nothing, dear Hilario: there's no danger. I'll explain the reafon why, when you can underfland the matter; fo at prefent only liften while I mention how the fun and moon addrefs you.

To begin then with the fun: He fays as follows: I am King of day. I rife, or make my first appearance in the East; and what they call Aurora, or the dawn, precedes me, that mankind may know of my approach. I tap foon after at your window with a golden beam of light, to warn you of my prefence. Rife, I fay, rife lazy-boots. I never shine, that men may lie a-bed and shore. I shine that they may wake, get up, and go to work.

I am the mighty traveller; and I ron rejoicing like a giant, quite acrofs the heavens, without ever flopping; for at no time am I weary.

I have got a crown of glorious radiance on my head. I fhed this radiance round about me to a vaft extent, and even over half the univerfe. Wherever I am prefent, every thing is beautiful and bright.

I give too heat, as well as light. 'Tis I that ripen with my beams the fruit in gardens, and the corn that grows

F 2

IR

in fields. If I fhould ceafe a moment to affift the courfe of nature, nothing then could grow, and familhed men would die, in that cafe, of defpair, in all the horrors of that darknefs you yourfelf are fo afraid of.

I am higher than the hills and clouds. I fhould but need come down a little towards the earth, and my devouring flame would burn it up as foon as you have feen the ftraw confumed which men in bundles tofs into a furnace.

What a length of time has passed fince first I gladdened the whole universe! Hilario, you were hardly in the world fix years ago, but I was. I was in it when your dear papa was born, and many thousand years before; and I'm not yet grown old.

At times I lay afide my crown of radiance, and furround my head with filver clouds. 'Tis not fo difficult to view me then; but when I diffipate those clouds about me, and burft forth in all my noon-day fplendor, you could never bear the blaze: fhould you attempt to bear it, I fhould blind you. There is but one living creature can look at me, and that living creature is the eagle, whom the birds confers their monarch. He can contemplate my glory with a fleady eye wide open, while he views me.

This fame eagle darting from the fummit of fome elevated mountain, fhapes his progrefs towards me with a towering wing, and foon is loft amid my beams, through which he darts to pay me homage every minute of the day. The lark, fufpended in the air a great deal lower, fings, while I am rifing, his beft fong; and wakes the other birds that flumber in ten thoufand trees. The cock remaining on the ground, proclaims the time of my return to mortals with a piercing voice. But on the other hand, the bat and owl avoid my prefence: they fly from me with a plaintive cry, and haften to take refuge in the ruins of thofe towers I once faw proudly rifing, domineering afterward for many ages over fpacious countries, and then finking with the burthen of old age.

My empire is not limited, like that of earthly monarchs, to a corner of the world. The universe at large is my dominion; and besides, I am the most illustrious object that was ever gazed at.

But

But the moon fays, in the next place, with a voice not half fo much exalted as the fun's, I am the queen of night. I fend my filver beams to give you light, as often as the fun withdraws at evening from the world.

You may keep looking at me without danger; for I'mnever fo refplendent as to dazzle the fpectator, much lefs do I burn. I'm fo good-natured, that I let poor glowworms blaze among the hedges, which the fun, unpitying as he is, will not.

The flars fhine round about me; but myfelf am far more luminous than any flar: nay, all the flars together give not fo much light as I do; and I feem among their multitude as if I were a fair round pearl, furrounded by ten thoufand little diamonds.

When you lie afleep, I dart a beam of filver brightnefsthrough your curtains; and my words are, Sleep on, little friend, in fafety. You are tired. I won't diffurbyour flumber.

You have heard the nightingale. She fings for me, who fings much better than all other birds. She percheson a fpray, and fills the foreft with her mufic, no lefs fweet and gentle than my brightnefs, while the dew defeends on every flower, and all is calm and filent in my empire.

THE ROSE-BUSH.

WHO will give me fome nice tree or other for my garden? faid one day the little Andrew, to hisbrothers William and Augustus, and his fister Annabella.

(Their papa had given them each a little bit of ground to fow or plant, as they thought proper.)

O, not I, faid William and Augustus.

Aguptal ashapalara -----

Well then, I will, anfwered Annabella. Let me know what fort of trees you'd like?

A rofe bush, cried out Andrew. Only look at mine: it is the only one now left me; and the leaves, as you may fee, are turned quite yellow.

Come

Come then, faid the lively Annabella, come and chufe one for yourfelf. On which fhe led him to a little fpot of ground fhe cultivated; and the moment they had entered, pointing with her finger to a charming rofe-bufh, told him he had nothing elfe to do, than take it up immediately.

Andrew: How, fifter! you have only two, and wish befides to give me up the finest! No, no; here's the least, and just the one I want.

Annabella. You don't know how much pleafure I fhall feel, if you'll but take the other, Andrew. This may fcarce produce you any flowers next fummer; but the other will, I'm certain : and you know I fhall be pleafed as much with looking at it elfewhere, when full blown, as if it had continued in my garden.

Andrew overjoyed, approached the rofe-bush, took it up; and Annabella, much more pleased, assisted in the transplantation.

It appears the gardener noticed this furprifing piece of kindnefs in the little girl. Away he ran, felected from a number of young Windfor pear trees, one he thought the fineft, and immediately conveyed it into Annabella's garden, planting it exactly in the fpot the rofe-bufh had poffeffed beforehand.

Thofe who have a churlifh nature, hardly ever are affiduous: therefore when the fummer months were come, Auguftus and his brother's role plants never having been attended, promifed no great quantity of flowers; and to increafe their difappointment, the chief part of thofe they thought were coming, perifhed in the bud; while Andrew's role-bufh, on the other hand, in confequence of great attention paid it by himfelf and Annabella, bore the fineft centfoil roles the whole county had to boaft of; and as long as it remained in flower, the happy Andrew always had a role to flick in Annabella's bolom, and another for himfelf to fmell to.

Likewife did the Windfor pear-tree thrive furprifingly: it fcattered a delicious perfume over all the garden, and foon grew fo thick and lofty as to yield a tolerable umbrage. Annabella ufed to come and take her feat beneath it, when the fun was hotteft; as her father alfo did, when he would tell her charming flories, fome of which would make her all at once burft out a laughing till her fides

THE LITTLE CHURL INSTRUCTED: 103:

fides even ached again; and others gave occasion to fuch welcome forrow in her, that foon after the would fmilewith pleafure at the recollection of her forrow.

Here is one he told her for her generofity towards Andrew; by which ftory fhe was thoroughly convinced that fuch as we oblige can recompense our generosity: which circumstance, he faid, without adverting to the fatisfactions of our hearts, must be a strong incentive to kind actions.

THE LITTLE CHURL INSTRUCTED:

vanit end 1 . work and the state

ITTLE Sam went out one morning with his neigh-Joour Philip, to divert themfelves by gathering flowers. Their eagerness would not allow them to difpatch their breakfait in the house : they took it with them. in their hands.

They met a beggar woman in the way, who had a child apparently expiring, as it were, with hunger.

My dear little mafter, faid the woman, looking upon-Sam, who happened to be first, for heaven's fake give my child a morfel of your bread. He has not had a bit of any thing to eat fince yesterday.

It may be fo, faid Sam : but I am very hungry likewifeand went forward, munching all the way.

Now what was Philip's conduct? He was no lefs hungry, we must think, than his companion; but beholding how the poor child cried, gave up his bread and butter ;and received a hundred bleffings, which God heard in= heaven.

But this is not the whole. The little boy, revived by what the charitable Philip had bestowed upon him, inftantly began to run before his benefactor, brought himto a meadow, where he knew there was a multitude of flowe's, and helped to make up fo magnificent a bowpot, that the pleafant fmell proceeding from it made him quite forget his trouble.

Philip, after this, went home and thewed it with a deal of pleasure; for not only was the fweetness of it very. grateful,-

F.4.

104 THE LITTLE CHURL INSTRUCTED.

grateful, but its fize was fuch, that he might eafily have hid his face behind it.

Next day likewife they went out, and then another little boy, whofe name was Aby, met them.

After having taken half a dozen turns with Sam and Philip in the meadow, Aby, looking down, perceived his buckle loft, and begged they would affift him both in fearching for it. Oh, fays Sam, I can't fpare time enough for that at prefent, and went on; but Philip flopped immediately, that he might be of fervice to his little friend.

He walked a long time up and down, both flooping all the way, and patting with his hand, to try if he could feel it in the grafs: and had at laft the happinefs to find it.

Aby too was happy; and they fet about the bufinefs that had brought them thither.

Aby, out of gratitude, beflowed the finest flowers of those which he had gathered, upon Philip; but paid no regard to Sam, who had refused to help him; fo that Philip had that day as well, a finer bow-pot than the other, and came back as fatisfied as Sam was discontented.

Sam fuppofed the third day he might prove more lucky: He preceded Philip, and defied him to collect a finer bowpot than he fhould. But hardly were they got into the meadow, when behold the little boy who had been fed by Philip, came to meet him with a bafket full of flowers; and which, it feems, he had that morning gathered.

Sam would have begun to gather for himfelf; but how was he to find the flowers? The little boy had got up earlier by a deal than he; and therefore he had ftill lefs flowers that day than either of the two preceding.

They were going home, but met the little Aby.

My dear friend, faid he to Philip, I have not forgot the fervice yefterday you did me, and have taken fuch a liking to you, I could wifh to be at all times in your company. Papa too, though he never faw you, has the fame ideas in your favour, and has bid me come and fetch you to his house this morning : He defigns to tell us merry stories, and will afterwards play with us.

I will take you to a garden here hard by us, which we have to walk in, where you'll find I've four or five companions of my age to welcome you; and we will all together do whatever you think proper.

Philip

THE AFFECTIONATE PRESENT. 105

Philip inftantly laid hold of Aby's hand, and flew like lightning with him towards the garden. As for Sam, poor fellow! he went home quite melancholy. Aby had not once invited him.

He learnt by these three days adventures, but particularly by the last, how much one gains by kindness and affistance granted others. He reformed his churlish temper; and would certainly, in time, have shown himself as courteous to the full as Philip, if this last, by having exercised a friendly disposition from his cradle, had notwith a greater grace conferred his favours.

THE AFFECTIONATE PRESENT.

Mrs. Dennison, Miranda, her daughter.

Miranda. MAMA, you know it will be very foons my brother's birth-day; and I don't know what to offer him. I hope you'll therefore give me fomething to prefent him with by way of keep-fake.

Mrs. Dennifon. Doubtlefs I might eafily do fo, but I fhould like much rather to prefent him with that fomething on my own account. Do you imagine I enjoy lefs pleature than yourfelf in making prefents? and befides, reflect that if I give you any thing, that after you may give it to your brother, 'tis my gift, not yours.

Miranda. That's true indeed, mamma: and yet Ifhould be very glad if I had any thing to give him.

Mrs. Dennifon, Well then, let's reflect a little. How fhall we proceed? You cannot furely but have fomething; by you ! as for inftance fake, your little orange-tree?

Miranda. My little orange-tree, mamma, whofe bloffoms I employ to make up all my nofegays!

Mrs. Dennifon. Well, what think you of your lamb? Miranda. O, dear mamma! my lamb, that loves and follows me fo prettily!

Mrs. Dennison. Your doves, then ?

Miranda. I refolved, you know, to bring them up before they well had broke the fhell; fo they're my children, and I cannot part with them.

Alrs. -

106 THE AFFECTIONATE PRESENT.

Mrs. Dennifon. I fee you've nothing then to give your brother !

Miranda. Now I recollect, I have.

Mrs. Dennifon. And what?

Miranda. You know that purfe, my aunt Terefa gave me for a Chriftmas-box last year: at least 'tis very pretty!

Mrs. Dennifon. True, my dear: but do you think your brother will be pleafed with fuch a gift? for not to mention he can never wear it long, I fancy you remember, when you had it first, you did not like it much yourself, and put it carelefsly into a drawer, as what you had no wish to see again; and this your brother knew, and cannot but remember when you bring it out.

Miranda. But notwithstanding that, mamma, 'tis still a very pretty prefent.

Mrs. Dennison. No, my dear: that only can be called a pretty prefent, which we fhould be glad to keep, and which the party fo obliged, would equally be glad to have.

Miranda. And must I give my brother every thing I should be glad to keep?

Mrs. Dennison. No: just as much, or just as little, as you pleafe; provided what you give appears to be a token of your friendship.

Miranda (after a little reflection.) Well, well, I'll make up a nofegay of my fineft orange bloffoms, and prefent it Henry, with my lamb.

Mrs. Dennison. Well fancied! fuch a gift will fhow him your affection, fince he knows you would particularly like to keep the lamb yourfelf.

Miranda. Nor yet, mamma, is this the whole; for every day I'll take a walk out with my brother, that the lamb may use itself to follow him, as well as me. The little creature in this manner will be quite familiar with my brother, when I give him; and my brother love him better.

Mrs. Dennifon. Come my deareft, and embrace me. Be affured, this delicate attention will encreafe the value of your prefent. Thus the mereft trifle may become a valuable object, when bestowed with fuch a grace. You could not give your brother, or even me, fuch joy with any other prefent.

Or myself, mamma, replied Miranda, with vivacity.

You

You will be happier flill, continued Mrs. Dennifon, when once the birth-day comes; becaufe, as I must fland for fomething, I intend you shall perform the honours for me, of a little cold collation, to be ferved up in the garden, for your brother, and such friends as he may wish to have invited.

Hearing this, the little lady kifs'd her mother's hand with ardour, and immediately ran off to make up half a-dozen artificial rofes, with a crimfon ribband, fhe had by her. And those rofes fhe intended to drefs out the lamb with, on her brother's birth-day, when fhe made him fo affectionate a prefent.

THE HOBGOBLIN.

200

A Ridiculous maid fervant had poffeffed the imagination of her mafter's children with a hundred foolifh tales of fpirits, and particularly of a black-faced goblin, as fhe faid.

Antonia, one of these poor children, for the first time in her life, beheld a chimney-sweeper knocking at herfather's door. She made a lamentable outcry, and betook herself for refuge to the first apartment she found open, ... which apartment was the kitchen.

Hardly had fhe hid herfelf behind a table, when the black-faced man came in, as if, in her imagination, he had meant to follow her.

This frightened her a fecond time; and up fhe ran into a pantry, higher than the kitchen floor by half-a-dozen fteps, and not a great way from the fire-place: where fhe thought fhe fhould be fafe from danger, in a corner.

She had hardly come, however, to herfelf, when fuddenly fhe heard the frightful fellow finging in the chimney; and, with brush and scraper, making all the while a rattling noise against the bricks about him.

Being feized with terror, the jumped up, and leaping through a window, which was rather low, into the garden, ran quite breathlefs towards an arbour at the bottom of it, where the fell half dead, and almost void of motion, close befide a tree.

In

In this new fituation, hardly durft fhe look about her; when by chance fhe faw the black-faced man again appear, and wave his brufh about him, at the chimney top.

On this, Antonia almost split her throat with crying out, Help! help!

Her father heard the cry, and running towards the arbour, afked what ailed her, that fhe cried out fo ! Antonia had not firength fufficient to articulate a fingle word, and therefore, keeping filence, pointed to the place where Grim was fitting then aftride, and flourishing his brush.

Her father fmiled; and to convince her what fmall caufe fhe had for terror, waited till the chimney-fweeper was come down. He bade him then be called, and cleaned a little in Antonia's prefence; after which, without explaining matters any further, he fent up into the houfe to fetch his barber, who, it happened, was then waiting for him, and who confequently had his face all over white with powder.

She was heartily afhamed of having feared fo much, without occafion; and her father took this opportunity of giving her to underftand, there were whole nations, in a certain quarter of the globe, all over black by nature, but not therefore to be dreaded by white children; fince these laft were, in another country, generally nurfed by women purchafed of those nations, without losing any of their whitenefs.

Ever afterward Antonia was the first to laugh at filly frories, told by filly people, of hobgoblins and the like, to fright her.

eating any of mele chessing

THE FRANK CONFESSION.

HENRY and Geneura, one day got permiffion from their dear mamma, to take a turn or two about the garden, by themfelves: they had deferved this confidence placed in them, by their paft difcretion.

They amufed themfelves, by playing for a time together, with that decent gaiety by which 'tis eafy to difcern young children have been well brought up.

Againft

Against the garden wall grew many fruit-trees, and amongst them a young cherry-tree, that had no earlier than the year before been grafted, and was now in fruit. Its fruit indeed was very little; but on that account, perhaps much finer.

Mrs. Pennington, their mother, did not want to gather them, though ripe. She kept them for her hufband's eating, who that very day was to return from York, where bufinefs had a long time kept him.

As the children were accuftomed to obedience, and forbidden once for all to gather any kind of fruit, or pick up even fuch as they might find upon the ground, to eat it, without afking leave, fhe thought it ufelefs to fay any thing about this cherry-tree.

When Henry and Geneura were fatigued with running up and down the terrace, Come, faid Henry, let's do fomething elfe now; upon which they joined their hands, and walked fedately towards the bottom of the garden, caffing every now and then a look of appetite upon the fruit with which the efpaliers were loaded.

They were foon come up to this late grafted tree. A little blaft of wind had fhook the fineft cherries from it, and they lay upon the ground clofe by. Young Henry was the first to fee them. He advanced his foot, stooped down, and picked them up, ate fome, and gave Geneura fome, who ate them likewife.

They had not yet flung the flones away, when as it chanced, Geneura recollected her mamma's command to eat no fruit but what fhe might think fit to give her.

Ah! faid fhe to Henry, we have difobeyed mamma by eating any of thefe cherries, and fhall make her angry with us, when fhe comes to know it. What had we beit do?

Henry. Why need mamma know any thing about it? We may hold our tongues.

Geneura. No, no; fhe needs must know it, brother. She forgives us frequently the greatest faults we can be guilty of, when we confess them of ourfelves.

Henry. Yes, yes; but in this instance we have difobeyed her, and she never yet forgave us disobedience.

Geneura. When the punishes our faults, I need not tell you, brother, 'tis becaufe the loves us; and in coufequence of being punished, we are not fo very likely to forget,

forget, as otherwife we fhould, what we may do, and what we may not.

Henry. True, but fhe is always forry when fhe punifhes our faults, and being forry, fhe's unhappy: fo I fhould not like to fee mamma unhappy, which would be the cafe did fhe but know what we have done.

Geneura. I fhould not like to fee mamma unhappy, brother, any more than you; but would fhe not be much more fo, upon difcovering we had wifhed to hide our faults. Should we be bold enough to look her in the face while we were fecretly reproached by our own hearts? or rather, fhould we not be quite afhamed to hear her call us her dear children, knowing as we muft, how little we deferve it?

Henry. Ah, my deareft fifter ! you have quite convinced me; and indeed we fhould, in that cafe, be two little moniters: therefore let's go to her, and acknowledge what we've done.

They kiffed each other, and went hand in hand to their mamma's apartment.

Dear mamma, began Geneura, we have difobeyed you, and forgot what you forbade us. Punifh me and Henry as we merit, but pray don't be angry with us; we fhould both be quite uneafy were our fault to make you forry or unhappy.

She related, in the next place, what her brother and herfelf had done, without endeavouring to excuse the action.

Mrs. Pennington was fo affected with the opennefs of Henry and Geneura, that a tear of tendernefs and love escaped her. She could not refolve on punishing their fault, but generously overlooked it. She well knew that children of a happy disposition are more powerfully wrought on by the recollection of a mother's kindnefs, than by that of her feverity.

and real than it bas, the first hadin and show work

THE.

THEFER TIN PARADEN

THE LITTLE PRATER.

LEONORA was endued with fpirit and vivacity. When fcarcely fix years old, fhe was exceedingly well practifed in the art of managing her needle, and could very cleverly employ her fciffars. All the garters her papa and brothers wore were of her making. She could read with eafe in any book fhe happened to take up; her writing was alfo extremely neat and fair. She did not huddle great and little letters in one word together, neither did they lean fome this and others that way; and her lines went ftrait along, not dancing up and down from one fide of her paper to the other, as too often I havefeen in many children's copy-books, even older by a year or two than Leonora.

Her papa too, and mamma, were no lefs fatisfied with her obedience, than her mafters with her diligence and fludy. She kept up a perfect union with her fifters, treated every fervant with the greateft affability, and her companions with regard and condefcention. All her parents friends, and every firanger that came there a vifiting, were equally enchanted with her company and converfation.

Who would think, that with fo many recommendatory qualities, and fo much underftanding, any little girl could poffibly be fo unfortunate, that none, when they grew acquainted at the houfe, could bear her? Such was Leonora, notwithftanding; for a fingle fault fhe had unhappily contracted, was fo great as to deftroy the effect of all her juvenile accomplifhments. The intemperance of her tongue made every one forget the graces of her underftanding, and the goodnefs of her heart. In fhort, our Leonora was the greateft prater living.

When, for inftance, fhe was fitting down to work, one might have heard her fay, O, ho! I fancy 'tis high time I fhould be doing fomething! What would my mamma fay, fhould fhe find me fitting with my arms acrofs, a lolling on my elbows?—O my ftars! how much I've got to hem here! all this apron! But at worft, I never let the grafs grow under me when I fet out, and I fhall foon have done. done. Ah! there the clock firikes: One, two, three, four, five, fix, feven, eight, nine-Yes, positively nine o'clock! Well then, I have but two poor hours before I go to music; yet a deal of business may be done in such a length of time. Mamma, when the observes how diligent I have been, will be fure to give me fweetmeats .-O! what pleafure I shall have in looking at them! Nothing do I love like nice crifped almonds. Not that I don't like egg-plumbs preferved : they are very good too, for papa popped one into my mouth last Thursday, and then gave me a whole bagfull; but I think crifped almonds better .- I should like to see Mifs Winifred this morning : I would fhow her the fine petticoat mamma has bought me. Winifred's a funny little girl enough! I like her vaftly. O! but fhe loves talking, and I don't know how it happens, but one cannot thrust a word in when her clapper's fet a going. Where's my thimble got to? Sifter, have you feen my thimble? Patty must have furely loft it for me, when the came to fweep the parlour .- It's fo like her! fhe is always fuch a hair-brained creature! Who can work without a thimble? I, at leaft, never take a flitch, if I miflay it; for the needle pricks one's finger, and one's finger bleeds of courfe; and then, befides the pain it gives one, how one's work looks when 'tis fpotted with red marks! Why, Patty ! Patty ! where can you be got to ? Have you seen my thimble ? O, no ! here it is ; and just as if the matter were contrived on purpose, at the bottom of my work-bag.

It was thus the little creature would be always dinning people's ears that happened to be near her. When her parents were engaged in any interefting conversation with each o her, she would come and mix in their difcourse, by prating upon twenty different subjects. And at dinner, she had hardly ever ended with her meat, before the pe or pudding was on the table. She would really forget to eat and drink, while everlastingly employed in prating.

Her papa would frequently reprove her twenty times a day for this defect; but all reproof was lost upon her, neither would the greatest punishment produce a reformation in her conduct. As it was not possible for any one to hear himself when the was by, Miss Chatterbox was often sent to pass the morning all alone in her apartment. During dinner, they would put her at a little table by herfelf.

felf, as diftant from the company as they could place her. Leonora seemed afflicted at this separation, but was therefore not a whit more filent. She had always fomething to converse of, even with herself, and, notwithstanding, talked fo loud that every word fhe faid was heard; for 'twas the fame to her if any body was or was not by her : and I verily believe, that, rather than be mute. fhe would have entered into conversation with her knife and fork.

From fuch a foolifh habit, what advantage did fhe get? The flory tells us, only punishment and hatred. If you fhould not be convinced of this by what I have already mentioned, you will certainly be fo when you read what follows:

Once upon a time, her parents were invited to go down into the country for a week or fortnight, by a friend. 'Twas autumn then, the weather was extremely fine, and 'tis not eafy to conceive what great abundance there was then of every kind of fruit, pears, apples, nectarines and peaches.

Leonora thought it was defigned to make her of the party, but flood very much surprised when her papa, directing both her fifters to get ready for the journey, told her fhe must stay at home. She fell a crying, ran to her mamma, and faid, My dear mamma, what fault have I committed, that papa fhould be fo angry with me?-Your papa, fhe answered, is not angry with you; but believe me, 'tis impossible for any one to bear your constant chatter. You would furely interrupt our pleasure, and the pleafure of the family we are now going to; and therefore for the future, when we vifit, we must leave. you constantly behind us.

Muft I never speak, then ? answered Leonora.

That, faid her mamma, would be no less a fault than what we wish to see you cured of. You are not to be entirely mute ; but then you ought to wait till you perceive your turn for speaking is come round, and not inceffantly prevent your parents, and as many as have more expe-rience than yourfelf, from talking. You fhould alfo take care how you fay whatever comes into your head. When you defire to be informed of any thing, 'tis not improper you should know you ought to ask, employing as few words as poffible; and having any thing to tell, you should,

114 THE LITTLE PRATER.

fhould, in that cafe, first of all reflect within yourfelf, if those about you would or would not like to hear it.

Leonora, though fhe could not reafonaby call in queftion this advice, would not have wanted words to juffify her prating, if fhe had not heard that moment her papa call out that every thing was ready; and, in fact, the coach was off that very inflant.

Leonora fell a fighing, and with tears purfued the carriage till her eye no longer could difcern it. When 'twas wholly out of fight, fhe went into a corner, and began to weep most bitterly. Ah, bubbling goffip! fhe began, (now fpeaking to herfelf,) 'tis owing all to my long tongue that I have thus been punished. I'll take care, in future, it shall never speak a word more than it ought.

Some few days after they returned. Leonora's fifters brought home with them bafkets full of pears and apples. They were both exceedingly well tempered; therefore Leonora would on no account have gone without her thare, but then the tears the had been thedding to compleatly took away her appetite, that 'tis not to be wondered at the did not with for any. She that moment ran to her papa, imploring his pardon for her fault in having forced him, (the knew,) much against his will, to punish her. We have been both unhappy, added the; but for the future I'll take care, and never fpeak too much.

Her father tenderly embraced and kiffed her.

On the morrow, Leonora was permitted to fit down and take her dinner with the reft. She fpoke but very little, yet whatever fhe thought to fay was full of grace and modefly. 'Tis true, it coft her very much to check her tongue, that, through impatience and the itch of talking, rolled, if I may fay fo, this and that way in her mouth; but on the following day, this work of checking her propenfity towards talking was lefs painful, and the next day ftill lefs fo. At length the difficulty, by a gradual diminution, was compleatly done away. At prefent fhe has totally got rid of her bad habit, and fhe figures in fociety with credit to herfelf, and pleafure to her friends, who are no longer vexed with what they were accuftomed to entitle, in darifion, her *inceffant clack*.

HOT

NITA'S OF TISTITIC

HOT COCKLES.

The Elder and Younger.

The Younger. BROTHER, all our friends have left us, and yet ftill I'm in a playing mood. What game fhall we make choice of?

The Elder. We are only two, and fhould not, I'm afraid, be much diverted.

The Younger. Let's, however, play at fomething.

The Elder. But at what?

The Younger. At blindman's buff, for inftance.

The Elder. That's a game would never end. It would not be as if there were a dozen, of which number fome are generally off their guard; but where there are but two, I fhould not find it difficult to fhun you, or you me: and then, when we had caught each other, we fhould know for certain who it was.

The Younger. That's true, indeed. Well then, what think you of Hot Cockles?

The Elder. That would be the fame, you know. We could not poffibly guess wrong.

The Younger. Perhaps we might. However, let us try. The Elder. With all my heart, if it will pleafe you. Look ye, if you like it, I'll be the hot cockles first.

The Younger. Do, brother. Put your right-hand on the bottom of this chair here: now stoop down, and lay your face quite close upon it, that you may not fee. That's well; and now, your left-hand on your back. Well, master! but I hope your eyes are shut?

The Elder. Yes, yes: don't be afraid.

The Younger. Well, mafter, what have you to fell? The Elder. Hot cockles! hot!

The Younger (flapping him.) Who ftruck?

The Elder (getting up.) Why who, you little goofe! but you?

The Younger. Yes, yes; but with which hand?

The eldeft did not dream of fuch a queftion : he was taken by furprize, and faid *the right*, at hazard.—'Twas, however, with the left he had been ftruck ; and fo the youngeft thus outwitted him.

GOD's

G A [[116]] O O

famer. But haven't vone of you remember, often fild,

GOD'S BIRD.

Mrs. Arne, Edward and James, her sons.

Mrs. Arne. J E M M Y, what have you, my deareft, done with all your money?

James. Given it away.

Mrs. Arne. Away, my little fellow ! and to whom ? James. A very wicked boy.

Mrs. Arne. No doubt, to make him better ?

James. Yes, mamma. Pray don't the birds that fly about, belong to God?

Mrs. Arne. They do; as well as we ourfelves, and every other creature.

James. Well, mamma; this wicked boy had ftole a bird from God, and carried it about to fell. The little bird cried out with all its ftrength; and he was pinching clofe the beak, to hinder it from crying. He was certainly afraid, mamma, that God would hear it cry, and punith him for fo much naughtinefs.

Mrs. Arne. And you, my little man-

James. And I-I gave the wicked boy my money, purfe and all, that he might give God back again his bird-I fancy God was very glad. (*He jumps about for joy*.)

Mrs. Arne. He was, no doubt, to find my little fellow has fo good a heart.

James. 'The boy perhaps was wicked, dear mamma, because he wanted money?

Mrs. Arne. Verv likely.

James. I am therefore glad I gave him mine; because, mamma, you know I don't want money.

Edward. We have had a fort of difference with each other upon this affair. My brother gave his money without counting what it was, though certainly it would have bought ten birds. I told him he fhould first have afked the boy how much would fatisfy him.

James. Which of us was in the right, mamma? Mrs. Arne. Not you, my heart.

James

James. But haven't you, if you remember, often said, dear Jemmy, do whatever good you can, and alk no questions.

Mrs. Arne. I have often told you fo, indeed; but then you fhould confider how to do it the beft way you can. To day, for inftance, fince you had more money than was neceffary to deliver the poor little bird, you fhould have kept the reft for fuch another purpofe; for if other wicked boys had come into your way, as well as he did, with God's birds, and you had no more money, tell me what you would have done?

James. Why then, mamma, I would have come to you for what I wanted.

Mrs. Arne. But if I had happened to have none?

James. Ah !- fo much then the worfe !

Mrs. Arne. You fee, then, Edward gave you good advice. You are to fave your money, and not only for yourfelf, but others, fo that you may do most good therewith. Do you suppose, my dear, there was no other bird than this in all the world, to which you might have given affistance?

James. I was thinking of no other then—I with, mamma, you had but feen how much he feemed at firlt to fuffer, and how glad he was, when afterward I let him fly. He was quite giddy with his joy, he knew not where to go that he might clap his wings. However, dear mamma, the boy affured me, for 1 made him promife, he would never try a fecond time to catch it.

Mrs. Arne. And a kifs into the bargain. How rejoiced I am in being your mamma! With fuch an inclination as you have for doing good, you need but fludy how to do it in a proper manner, and you'll prove the happieft creature in the world.

THE

THE SELFECOREE [1811)] TORVECELER. 119 the links Humpheur freeed a fight, beging at in this

THE SELF CORRECTED STORY-TELLER.

HE little Henry now was fix years old, and never yet had told a falfity. He never had committed any fault, and therefore had no need to hide the truth. When any accident befel him, as to break a pane of glafs, or fpot his cloaths, he went immediately and told his father, who would always be fo good as to forgive him, with a caution that in future he fhould be more careful.

Henry had a coufin, but a very naughty boy, whofe name was Humphry. Humphry came one day to fee him; and by way of fhewing his attention, Henry made propofals for a game at drafts. His coufin eagerly accepted the propofal, on condition they fhould play for fomething. Henry for a little time refufed, but in the end was wrought upon by Humphry, and in hardly more than thirty minutes, all the money he had many weeks been laying up from his allowance was compleatly gone. Affected with his lofs, poor Henry got into a corner, and began to cry, while Humphry fell a laughing, and went home in triumph with his fpoil.

It was not long before poor Henry's father, who had been from home, returned. He loved the child, and therefore fent to fee him in the parlour. But what ails you? were his words. And what has happened? You have fure been crying?

Henry. Yes, papa, because my cousin has been here, and we have play'd at drafts.

The Father. And what of that? I fee no harm done yet; for drafts are a diversion I have given you leave to take. But possibly you play'd for money?

Henry. O! no, no, papa.

The Father. And why then cry?

Henry. Becaufe I wished to flow my cousin how much money I had faved to buy myself a book. Now I had hid it all behind the great flone post without, and when I put my hand into the hole, 'twas gone. Some person, passing by the gate, has flole it.

Henry's father, fome how or another, fancied this recital falfe; but did not mention his fufpicions then. He went that moment to his brother's, and when he first faw

the

THE SELF-CORRECTED STORY-TELLER. 119

the little Humphry, forced a fmile, beginning in this manner:

Well, my child, you have been lucky, haven't you, to-day?

Oh! yes, faid Humphry, very lucky, fir!

And what, rejoined the other, did you win?

A fhilling, faid the nephew.

What! fo much? And did he pay you, Humphry? Doubtlefs, uncle. I have got it in my pocket.

Notwithflanding Henry had deferved a grievous punifhment, his father thought it not amifs to pardon the first falfity he had been guilty of; and therefore only told him, with a fcornful tone of voice, that fince he knew he had a liar in his houfe, he would tell all the fervants never to believe him, whatfoever he fhould fay.

Some few days after, Henry went in turn to vifit Humphry, and pulled out a handfome pencil-cafe his fifter had prefented him with at Chriftmas. Humphry wifhed to have it, and in change would have been glad to give him every thing he had, his ball, his top, and rackets; but as Henry, he obferved, would not part with it, he began to play the bully, put his arms a-kimbo, and advancing towards him, faid, "The pencil-cafe is mine: I loft it at your houfe, or elfe you ftole it." Henry, to no purpofe, carnefly protefted 'twas his fifter's prefent. Humphry quickly let him fee he meant to force it from him; and as Henry grafped it with both hands, he clofed upon him, threw him down, got over him, and with his double-fift fo pommeiled Henry in the face that he was forced to yield the cafe.

Poor Henry, being treated in this manner, posted home, his nofe all over blood, and half his hair pulled off.— "Papa, papa, (faid her as foon as he had got within his father's hearing,) look how I have been used! The maughty Humphry has this moment robbed me of my pencil-cafe, and handled me as you may fee."

But far from pitying him, his father answered, "Go, you liar! You have lost your pencil-case at drafts, and to deceive me, fmeared your nose with mulberry-juice, and put your hair into diforder." Henry folemnly protested, to no purpose, he spoke only truth. "I cannot credit (faid the father) one who has already proved himself a liar."

Henry,

120

Henry, quite confounded, went away into his chamber, and bewailed most bitterly the confequences of his first untruth. Next day he begged permission to appear before his father, and implored forgiveness. "I acknowledge (he began) how wicked I have been in feeking to deceive you with a falthood once; but, dear papa, let me entreat you to give up your refolution of believing me no longer, when I even speak the truth !"

His father told me t'other day, that from that moment Henry had not let the leaft untruth efcape him, and that therefore he had recompenced his fon's veracity by trufting him implicitly. He never looked for proteflations from him: 'twas fufficient Henry barely told him any thing, that he fhould take it for as great a certainty as if himfelf had feen it.

What a fatisfaction this to be experienced by a tender father, and a fon fo worthy of him !

PLEASURE WILL NOT ALWAYS PLEASE.

Lawren And who is it.

I Should be very glad to play, mamma, all day, faid Laura.

Mrs. Holmes. What, all day?

Laura. O yes, mamma!

Mrs. Holmes. I shall be very glad to give you any pleafure in my power, my little Laura; but I fear you'll very foon be tired.

Laura. Of playing! Never. You'll fee that, mamma. And faying fo, the little Laura ran to fetch her playthings. She had got them all together, but was quite alone; for both her fifters were that day to be employed with different mafters, till the afternoon.

At first, she play'd as she thought proper, and was very happy for an hour or thereabout; but, by degrees, the pleasure she enjoyed began to lose a little of its power to please her.

She had handled now her play-things twenty times, or oftener, and could tell no longer what to do. Her favourite doll was grown quite troublefome and tedious to her. She defired her dear mamma to fhew her fome new method of diverfion, and play with her; but unfortunately her mamma had very preffing bufinefs, and could not attend to her, however fhe might with to do fo.

Laura, after this, fat moping in a corner, till her fifters had quite finished with their masters, and were now about to take a little recreation. She ran to them in a melancholy mood, which was as much as mentioning how long their time of study had seemed to her, and with what impatience she had wished to see them.

They proposed immediately fuch games as they fupposed most entertaining, fince they loved her greatly. But, alas! all their folicitude was useles. Laura could not but complain that every game they mentioned had already tired her; nay, in her impatience, she even ventured to accuse them of confpiring with each other to afford her such diversion only as they knew would not amuse her. Upon which Miss Rose, her eldest fister, an extremely fensible young lady, ten years old, took Laura by the hand, and with a smile, began as follows:

Look at us, dear Laura, and I'll tell you which at prefent in the room occasions your diffatisfaction.

Laura. And who is it, fifter? I, for my part, don't know who.

Rofe. The reafon is, you don't look at yourfelf. Yes, Laura, you yourfelf occasion your diffatisfaction; for you fee these games amuse us still, though we have play'd them over, you may easily imagine, before you were born. But then we have been both at work, and therefore are they in a manner new to us. If you, by previous study and attention, had obtained an appetite for pleasure, it would certainly have been as easy to you, as we find it, to be pleased.

The little Laura, who, however young fhe was, by no means wanted underftanding, was fo ftruck with thefe remarks, as to difcern that every one who would be happy fhould take care to mix improving exercife with pleating recreation. And indeed, I know not but that, after fuch experience gained, the menace of a whole day's pleafure would not have more terrified her than a whole day's labour.

G

TWO

MUTUAL [PILZ] MDSHIP, M

TWO HEADS BETTER THAN ONE.

S E B A S T I A N had frequently heard his father fay, that children were without the leaft degree of knowledge, touching what was proper for them; and that all the wifdom they could poffibly give proof of, lay in following the advice of people older than themfelves. And yet he never had fincerely wifhed to understand this doctrine, or perhaps, to fpeak as favourably as the matter will admit of, had forgot it.

His indulgent father had allotted him and Profpero, his brother, a convenient piece of ground, that each might have a little garden, and difplay his induftry and knowledge in the cultivation of it. And not only this, but they had leave to fow whatever feed they might approve of, or take any tree root already growing in their father's garden, and tranfplant it.

Profpero remembered the inftruction of his father, went to have a little conversation on this subject with the gardener Rusurs; and began, Pray tell me what I ought to fow at present in my garden, and how set about my work?

The gardener gave him feveral roots and feeds adapted to the feafon. Profpero that moment ran and put them in the ground, aud Rufus was fo kind as to affift him in the work, and give him fome inftruction.

But Sebaftian, feeing Profpero's docility, fhrugged up his fhoulders. Rufus, not obferving this contemptuous action, afked if he fhould give him fome affiftance and inftruction likewife?

Yes, replied Sebaftian, I have great occafion, to befure, of your affiftance and inftruction, and particularly fo the laft!

On this, he went into his father's garden; and felecting for his own, a quantity of flowers, transplanted them immediately. The gardener let him do as he thought fit.

Next morning when Sebastian visited his garden, all the flowers he had so lately planted, hung their heads like mourners at a funeral, and, as he faw, were dying. He transplanted others from his father's garden, which the morning after, he observed, with much vexation, were exactly in the fame condition.

He was very foon difgusted with this fort of work. "Twas paying very dear, we must acknowledge, for the pleasare of possessing a few flowers. Of course he gave it up, and 'twas not long before his piece of ground was over run with weeds and thistles.

Towards the middle of the fpring, as he was looking at his brother's garden, he faw fomething red fuspended very near the ground, which, on examination, he different were firawberries, and had an exquisite degree of flavour.

Ah, faid he, if I had planted ftrawberries in my garden!

Some time after likewife, he faw certain little berries of a milk white colour, that hung down in clufters from the branches of a bufh: upon examination, they were currants, which to look at only was a banquet.

Ah, faid he again, if I had planted currants in my garden!

Eat as many as you like, faid Profpero, as if they were your own.

It rested with yourself, and no one else, remarked the gardener, to have had as good; so never for the future treat with scorn the affistance and instruction any one, possessed of greater knowledge and experience than yourfelf, may offer; fince two beads are better far than one; even when their ignorance is equal.

MUTUAL FRIENDSHIP.

- fangeved up

E MILIA, Harriot, Lucy, and Sophia, had a governess who loved them with a mother's tenderness. This governess's name was Mademoiselle D'Allone.

Her greatest wish was, that her pupils should be virtuous to be happy; that a friendship for each other should increase the pleasures of their childhood; and that they should taste those pleasures without diminution or anxiety.

A kind indulgence, and exact degree of justice towards them, were the constant motives of her conduct, whether the had any thing to pardon, to reward, or punish in them.

She enjoyed, with infinite delight, the happy fruits proceeding from her leffons and examples.

The four little girls began to be the happiest children upon earth. They told each other of their faults, forgave each other, shared together of each other's joys, and could not live without each other.

But by fome unhappy chance, they poifoned, as it were, the fource of their enjoyments, at the very moment they began to tafte its charms, and were convinced how much it could not but redound to their advantage to be guided by a perfon of fuch prudence and affection as their governefs.

It happened, Mademoifelle D'Allone was forced to leave her pupils for a time, as certain family concerns neceffitated her to vifit France. She left them with reluctance, made a facrifice of fome advantages to the defire of quickly fettling her affairs; and hardly had a month expired, when fhe returned in fafety to her little flock.

They all received her with the greatest figns of joy: but what unhappy alteration didn't she, almost immediately, perceive in these poor little children?

If, as frequently it happened, any one among them afked the flighteft favour of another, this ill-naturedly refufed it, and hence followed difcontent and quarrels the uncommon gaiety that hitherto had been remarkable in all their little fports, and made their work itfelf delightful, now was changed to peevifunefs and melancholy; and inftead of those expressions distated by peace and friendship, which were heard in all their conversations, nothing now prevailed among them but inceffant bickerings. Did either wish to take an hour's diversion in the garden? so was fure her fisters would affign fome reason for remaining in their chamber. And in short, it was enough that any thing should meet the wish of one among them to displease the others.

It particularly chanced one day, that not contented to deny each other every fort of friendship and obligingness, they mutually diffressed each other with reproaches. Mademoifelle D'Allone, who fat a witness of this scene, was so affected by it as even to shed tears.

She could not fpeak a word; and penfively withdrew into her chamber, that fhe might the better think upon the means of rendering back to thefe unhappy little ones,

the

125

It

the pleafures they had loft of their former friendship and reciprocal attachment.

She was fill employed in this afflicting tafk, when all the four young ladies entered her apartment with a peevifa and uneafy look, complaining they could be no longer happy in each other's company. There was not one of them but charged the reft with caufing it, and all together earneftly defired their governess would give them back, provided she could do fo, their lost happiness.

The governess received them in a very ferious manner, faying, I observe, my children, you obstruct each other in your pleasures; therefore that this circumstance may never come to pass again, let each take up her corner in this very room, if she thinks proper, and divert herself in any way she likes, but so as not to interfere with either of her sisters. You may have recours to this new mode of recreation instantly; as you have leave to play till night; but each (remember) in her corner, as I faid just now.

The little girls were charmed with this propofal, took their places, and began to play.

Sophia entered into converfation with her doll, or rather told her many little flories; but her doll could not reply, and had no flories in her turn to tell. It was in vain to look for any entertainment from her fifters. They were playing, each afunder, in their corner.

Lucy took her battledore and fluttlecock, yet none applauded her dexterity: befides, fhe would have gladly ftruck it acrofs the room, but none in that cafe would have fent it back. It was in vain to hope fuch fervice from her fifters; they were playing, each afunder, in their corner.

Harriot would have wifhed to pass the time that now hung heavy on her at the game she was so fond of, bunt the slipper: but alas! who was there she might pass the flipper to, from hand to hand! It was in vain to ask her start is they were playing, each as a funder, in their corner.

And Emilia, who was very fkilful, as a little houfewife; thought how fhe might give her friends an entertainment, and of courfe fend out for many things to market. But of her companions, none were by fhe might entruft her orders to. It was in vain to pitch upon her fifters; they were playing, each afunder in their corner.

It was just the fame with every other play they tried at. All fuppofed it would be compromising matters to approach each other; and, on that account, difdainfully continued in their folitude. At length the day concluded. They returned again to Mademoifelle D'Allone, and begged her to inform them of a better species of amusement than the ineffectual one she had already recommended.

I can only think of one, my children, fhe made anfwer, which yourfelves were formerly acquainted with; but which, it feems, you have forgot. Yet, if you wifh to put it once more into practice, I can eafily remind you of it.

Oh, we wifh to recollect it, they replied, with all our hearts; and flood attentive while their governess was looking at them all—to feize with ardour the first word she uttered.

'Tis, fhe anfwered, that reciprocal obligingnefs, that mutual friendship, fisters owe each other. Oh, my dearest little friends! how miscrable have you not contrived to make yourselves, and me too, fince you lost it!

She flopped fhort, when fhe had uttered thefe few words, which yet were interrupted frequently by fighs, while tears of tendernefs ran down her cheeks.

The little girls appeared aftonished, and ftruck dumb with forrow and confusion in her prefence. She held out her arms: they rushed at once affectionately towards her, and fincerely promised they would love each other for the future, and agree as they had done before she left them.

From that moment they betrayed no figns of peevifinefs to trouble their harmonious intercourfe. Initead of bickerings and difcontent among them, nothing now was known but mutual condefcentions that delighted all who had the opportunity of being with them.

They preferve this amiable character at prefent in the world among their friends, of whom they are acknowledged the delight and ornament.

THE

Su deixy

TINE CINE STATISTICS OF

THE BIRD RESTORED.

AMMA, mamma, cried out the little Leflie G-----M AMMA, maining, cruce out of breath into the parlour ; fee, fee, what I've got to fhew you in my hat.

Mrs. G----. Ha, ha! a linnet! Where then did you get it ?

Leslie. There's a neft, mamma, I happened to discover in the morning, as I passed along the white-thorn hedge, below the fish-pond : you may fee it from the window .----There; mamma .- I waited till the evening, crept along the hedge as foftly as I could, and flap ! before the bird could be aware of me, was on him.

Mrs. G-. Was he by himfelf, then, in the neft?

Leslie. No, no; the little ones were likewise in it. They are yet fo little that they have not got their feathers. O! they can't escape me!

Mrs. G----. What do you intend to do, then, with this linnet?

Leslie. Put it in a cage, mamma.

Mrs. G---. And with the young ones?

Leflie. O! I'll take the young ones too: and now I think again, I'll run and fetch them.

Mrs. G---. I am forry, Leslie; but you won't have time to get them.

Leflie. O! 'tis not far off, as I've already mentioned. Don't you know the Windfor pear-tree? Well, 'tis close by that. I've taken care to note the place.

Mrs. G---. It is not that I fpeak of. What I mean is, that our neighbour, Justice Sharp, has fent to take you up. The conftables are very likely come, and at the door.

Lessie. The constables! to take me up?

Mrs. G---. Yes, yes; to take you up! The justice has already got your father; and the constables that took him told us they would foon come back for you, with Kitty, Bell and Sally, and then carry you all four to prifon.

Leslie. O, dear me! And what does he defign to do with us? Mrso .

G4

128 THE BIRD RESTORED.

Mrs. G-----. You will be fhut up in a little room, and never have permifion to come-out a moment.

Leslie. O, the wicked justice !

Mrs. G. However, he'll not do you any harm. They'll give you, every day, good things to eat and drink. You will have nothing to complain of but your lofs of freedom, and the pleafure there would be in feeing me. (Leflie, upon this, begins to cry.) Well, what's the matter with you? Is confinement fuch a great misfortune, if they give you every thing you want? (Leflie cannot fpeak for fobbing.) The juffice treats your father, fifters, and yourfelf, as you would treat the linnet and its young. You cannot therefore call him wicked, as you do, without confeffing you are fo yourfelf.

Leflie (sobbing.) O! ho! I'll let the linnet fly, mamma, this inftant. (He opens his hat, and the bird flies out at the window.)

Mrs. G— (taking him into her arms.) Be of comfort, my dear Leflie! for I only meant to give you fome infiruction, by this little flory of the Juffice: neither will your father, or your fifters, or yourfelf, be fent to prifon. All I wished, was to convince you how extremely wicked it would be to shut up the poor little bird. As much as you appeared afflicted, when I told you they would take you up, so much the little bird was, certainly, when you deprived him of his liberty. Conceive how much the cock would have lamented to be parted from the hen, the young ones from their mother, and the mother from her young ones. This I'm fure you did not think of, otherwife you never would have taken him. Inform me, would you?

Leslie. Never, dear mamma. I did not think a moment of all this.

Mrs. G——. Well, think in future of it, and forget not that the birds, as well as every other creature, were created to enjoy their liberty, and that it would be cruel to fill up with forrow that fhort period of existence God has granted them; and, to remember this the better, you should get by heart a little piece of poetry your friend has written.

Leslie. What! the Children's Friend? Oh! pray repeat it to me.

THE BIRD RESTORED,

THE LINNETS.

I HOLD it fast, this linnet's nest, With one, two, three, four young ones in it: Long did I watch you, without reft, But pris'ners made you in a minute. Cry, little rebels, as you pleafe, And flap your wings; in vain you'll find it ! O! you can't get away with eafe; So ftay here with me, and ne'er mind it. But, don't I hear their mother's cries Utter'd, fince in this state she found them? Yes; and their father likewife flies, Sadly complaining, round and round them. And shall I cause them fo much pain-That us'd to come laft fpring, and hear them. Under an oak pour down their strain, While the whole grove was mufic near them? Alas! if from my mother I Were violently to be parted, I know, with forrow the would die, Or, if she liv'd, live broken-hearted. Should I then prove fo hard, fad pair, As from your neft to separate you ? No: I'll not doom you to despair! Take back your young then, here they wait you. Teach them, in fome o'er-arching glade, Round you, from morn till night to hover, Learning to harmonize the fhade, Throat answering throat, and lover lover. So will I come and fit, next year, With the first dawn, till day's defcending, Under the oak, and fealt my ear

While their foft notes are fweetly blending.

G 5 Las abatavit

FILIAL

FILIFARE FIELDE be looked upon as publicans, and take the confequence.

FILIAL PI E

A DRAMA, in Three ACTS.

CHARACTERS. STUBBS, A Publican. MAUD, -His Wife. ROBERT their Son, A Corporal. TRUNNION, -His Comrade. THOMAS, Stubbs's Brother. PINCH, A Land Steward. WOODVILLE, Robert's Captain.

During the two first acts, the scene is in Stubbs's house; but changes to a prifon in the last.

ACT I.

SCENE I.

Stubbs (entering,) and Maud (at her spinning-wheel.)

Stubbs. H E R E's a foldier coming, Maud. Maud (letting fall her fpindle.) A foldier ! What are we to do? Our trade gone from us, and a foldier to provide for !

Stubbs. After all, perhaps, though 'tis not likely he should help us, he'll have more compassion on our poverty than richer folks. A foldier's character, my dear, is much mifrepresented : he has far more confcience than a fteward, who is hardened to oppress the poor by dint of habit, while a foldier's often thinking of another life, as he has death before him often.

Trunnion (entering.) Save you! I am come to be your guest. See, here's the billet: 'tis for two. Another's on the road.

Stubbs. With all my heart, good friend, I'd entertain you, but have nothing. Though we keep a public-house, yet trade's fo dead we can't renew our licence, which is almost out. We fignified as much to Justice Parsons in the neighbourhood, and begged no foldiers might be fent is/3 but he answered, till our licence was expired we must

he

be looked upon as publicans, and take the confequence. Indeed, we have not now a fingle cuftomer : the houfe is in reality a defert ; and my wife here, as you fee-

Trunnion. I understand you; but, for heaven's fake, my good people, tell me how you live without a bit of fire?

Maud. When one has got no fuel, and no money to buy any-

Trunnion. I, for my part, must have fome to warm me, and a bit of dinner likewife. Have you any thing to give me?

Maud. Nothing; not fo much as bread. We live from hand to mouth; and when we get one meal, can't tell when we shall have another. If you don't believe me, take a look about the house, and see if you discover any thing but poverty within it.

Trunnion. No, no; I believe and pity you. I have a little money in my pocket, which I can't do better than let you partake of. My good friend, here's one-andtwenty pence: go, buy us fomething good to eat; but first, a little wood.

Stubbs. And can you be fo kind? I'll run immediately. (He goes out.)

Trunnion. And in the interim, with your leave, good mother, I'll examine how my arms are.

Maud. With my leave, good friend? Do what you please ; you're welcome .- (Afide.) Stubbs is in the right ; and foldiers are much better christians than too many gentlefolks .- (To Trunnion.) My fon's a foldier likewife.

Trunnion. In what regiment?

Maud. Colonel Sheffield's.

Trunnion. What's his name then ?

Maud. Robert Stubbs. Heaven knows if he be fill alive. I have not heard about him for thefe four years.

Trunnion. Don't you be uneafy, my good woman, he's a fill living.

Maud. Do you know him then, dear fir?

Trunnion (embarrassed.) I can't tell that; but I suppose he's living, as he came of fuch good folks.

Maud. Ah, that's no reafon.

Trunnion But I with your hufband were returned. If I had but the wood, I'd make a fire. My comrade's rather ther boifterous, and will certainly be angry if he does not find things ready when he comes.

Maud. Oh! you'll excuse us. A good word from you will pacify him.

Trunnion. Words won't do with him, and he's a corporal befide. I must not speak to him as I should like.

Stubbs (re-entering.) Here's a faggot, and nice bit of meat; and turnips that a gardener gave me. I am glad I've brought you back a little change.

Trunnion. Keep that to buy us fome fmall beer. I thought I should have had a pint of porter; but my family's increased, and so my liquor must be weaker: Ah! here comes my comrade.

Robert (entering.) Well, is dinner ready? What the deuce are you about? Stubbs. 'Tis not our fault, good fir, that matters are

no foiwarder. Your comrade will inform you fo. Trunnion (in a whi/per to Robert.) Come, finish this

child's play, and tell them who you are. (To Maud.) Confider this young man, good mother.

Robert. Don't you recollect me ?

Maud (after baving locked at Robert with attention.) Heavens! can it be Bob? Robert. Yes, yes, it is, dear mother. Oh, what plea-

fure to behold you after fuch long absence !

Stubbs. Is it poffible? my fon! Oh, welcome dear, dear boy, a thousand times!

Maud (embracing him.) I fee you then once more before I die! Joy takes away my breath !

Stubbs. And how have you contrived to live? fo many,

Robert. Yes, and yet I have not been deficient in my duty. 'Tis no doubt by virtue of your prayers, that I am fafe and found. I'm quartered on you .: Are you forry for it?

Stubbs. Can you alk if we are forry ! fince the day you left us, we have never been fo happy.

Maud (whispering Trunnion.) My good friend, you told me fomething of a corporal, I think ?

Trunnion. Well, Bob's a corporal. Don't you see it ? Stubbs. You're promoted then ! but how came that. about? You could not read.

Robert. My captain got me taught.

Stubbs.

FILIAL PIETY.

Stubbs. Oh, what a charming man this captain must be!

Maud. Who'll now make us think that foldiers are not fpecial people !

Trunnien. Well, well, I can fee you have enough to talk of thefe three hours or more perhaps : fo, mother, fhew me where to make the fire and drefs the meat; I'll do the whole myfelf.

Maud. At least 1'll help you, my good fir.-

Trunnion. No, no; you have enough to do with Bob: fo do but fhew me to your kitchen ; you may then come back, and talk together at your eafe.

Maud. Since you will have it fo. (She goes out with Trunnion.)

Stubbs. How long do you defign to flay with us?

Robert. Three days, dear father. We have made a halt here, in our way to Finchley, where the king is to review us.

Stubbs. Ah, that's well! we shall have time fufficient to talk over many things; but let's fit down.

Robert. You are not at your eafe then, father?

Stubbs. At our ease! Oh no. Our trade is fallen from us, and in short, these two years past, 'tis wonderful how we fubfift !

Maud (returning.) He would not let me ftay and help him : he's determined to do every thing himfelf.

Stubbs. The kind-

Robert. Well, let that reft, dear father: go on with your tale.

Stubbs. What I have left to fay is this: that we're indebted to our landlord upwards of four pounds. We cannot pay it, and the fleward threatens every day to turn us out of doors, in which cafe we must beg our bread.

Robert. Just Heavens! could I have thought to find you in fo fad a fituation !

Stubbs. We should never have been in it, had the fleward not contrived to make you, as he did, a foldier. It was wholly a contrivance on his part, of which I'll tell you the particulars fome other opportunity. When he was nothing but a bailiff, and had fcarce a coat to wear, I would not lend him money, and 'twas then he first of all began to hate us.

Maud.

Maud. And at length he has compleated his revenge. Our houfe is to be fold, and you will not possifie a groatbelonging to your father.

Robert. If you had but fomething to fubfift on, I fhould not regard myfelf. Here's all the money I poffefs. I give it you with tears, becaufe I have no more to fpare you.— Let me think a little. Can't I fpeak with this fame fteward?

Stubbs. He'll be here this very day.

Robert. Then I'll be fure to tell him fomething that may do you good. The king is coming to review our regiment, as I faid just now; fo you shall go and tell him your fad fituation.

Stubbs. I go tell him! I fhould not be able to pronounce a word before him. I fhould fland flock-flill, or very likely run away through fear and terror, were I forced into his prefence!

Robert. Never fear: he would return you a kind anfwer. I was once a centinel at Windfor, on the Terrace, when the king was walking there: it was upon a Sunday evening. I thall never fure forget with what familiarity he fpoke to people; but that's nothing; for he met one morning with a poor man's child as he was walking through the town, and entering into converfation, found him fuch a clever little fellow, that he ordered him a guinea: when the father heard it, he was ever on the watch to fall in with his majefty, as he was walking out. He proved at laft fo fortunate as to obtain a hearing, when he thanked him for the guinea; upon which the king, would you believe it, ordered him another guinea for his gratitude, as he particularly mentioned.

Stubbs. You don't tell me fo ! who and do to the buory

Robert. Believe me, I'd much rather have to fpeak with him than many of our ferjeants.

Maud. What a gracious king !

Robert. There cannot be a better. So pray hear what I intend to do; I'll get our chaplain to indict me a petition; and though poffibly you fhould have twenty miles to walk, no matter.

Stubbs. And what, think you, will the king do for us?

Robert. I can't tell exactly, but we'll talk to-morrow of it further. In the mean-time, be affured, dear father,

tis

FILIAL PIETY.

'tis much more agreeable to have to do with great than little people. Come, let's take a turn or two together through the village.

Stubbs, Maud and Robert (Aanding near a table.)

Maud. We have no more than two plates.

Robert. No matter, mother. Our provider will be with us very shortly.

Stubbs. What a deal of pains he takes on our account ! Robert. You don't yet know him: after fighting, he likes nothing half fo well as cooking: here he comes.

Trunnion (entering with the meat and turnips dreffed.) Here, friends. Here's what will warm our flomachs this cold weather. I have made a little broth; and take a foldier's word, you'll find it excellent. So let's fit down; but firft fay grace. Come, help yourfelves. — They fay there's no fuch thing as eating broth without a fpoon: and fo here's mine. (He takes a knife and spoon out of bis pocket.)

Stubbs. I'm very glad of that; we have but two. (They belp them/el-ves.)

Maud (to Stubbs.) The broth is excellent !

Stubbs. I have not ate fo good thefe many years.

Robert. Don't spare it then. To fay the truth, I've tasted worfe.

Maud. We'd never with for better: no, nor yet fo good, except on Sundays.

Robert. Well, let's now begin upon the meat.

Trunnion (to Stubbs.) But how is this, my friend, you have not got yourfelf a plate ?

Maud. O, never mind : one plate will ferve us both. Trunnion. Here's mine.

Stubbs. By no means.

Trunnion. I can make myfelf a plate. (He cuts a flice of bread, and puts bis meat upon it.) We should be finely off in camp, if we were forced to wait for plates!

Rebert. But father, you don't eat, what ails you? Stubbs. Ah !

Trunnion,

Trunnion. What now !

Stubbs. I can't help fighing, to reflect I fhould have treated Bob at my expence on his return, but was without a bit of bread to give him.

Robert. Pray don't talk at this rate, fathers.

Trunnion. No, no, don't even think about it. Come, your health! (be drinks.) Now you, good friend.

Stubbs (taking the mug.) Come, here's our benefactor's health; and many bleffings on him for his kindnefs. (Drinking.)

Maud. O, a thoufand bleffings! (drinking.)

Rebert. Comrade, here's my hearty thanks for this day's friendship shewn my parents.

Trunnion. Do you wish to make me proud? You drink my health, as if I had won a battle!

Stubbs. Ay, and you deferve we should. You have yourself but little, and part with it for our fakes. (A. knock without.)

Maud. Who's there ?:

SCENE II.

Stubbs, Maud, Robert, Trunnion, and Captain Woodville.

Robert. Our captain !

The Captain (with his pocket-book.) How many are you here?

Robert (getting up.) Two, please your honour. (They all get up.)

The Captain. Don't rife: and you too, my good people, keep your feats. I'm charmed at fo much cordiality. Have you (to Stubbs) occasion to complain of those we've fent you?

Stubbs. O! no fir; if they are fatisfied with us.

The Captain (to Robert.) Are you content?

Robert. I'm quartered with my father: 'tis my comrade's part to answer.

The Captain (to Stubbs.) What! is this young man your fon? you're very happy then; for I can tell you, all the regiment love him. (*He looks round about him.*) I'm afraid your circumftances are not of the eafieft: but you're rich in having fuch a fon!

Robert.

FILIAL PIETY.

Robert. I thank you for this favourable testimony, and shall so behave myself, that they may never lose the joy you give them.

Stubbs. O, good fir! my bofom overflows with joy. Maud. We should be happier, could you let him flay with us-

Stubbs. What, wife, to die of hunger? Would you think it, fir, this generous foldier, though a ftranger to us, bought the dinner we've been eating, otherwife we fhould not have had bread to give our fon? We've loft our cuftom; and befides, our landlord, for about four pounds we owe him—

The Captain. Threatens he will turn you out of doors: that's what you mean to fay? The cafe, alas, is far too common: and I pity you fincerely. Here's a piece of gold I chance to have about me: it will be of fome affiftance to you. Robert, this is what your conduct has deferved; for 'tis on your account I give it to your parents. *Robert*. Ah, my generous captain! if you knew how ferviceable fuch a gift is, you would fay yourfelf I never can repay you as I ought.

Stubbs. God only can repay fuch bounty.

Maud. May he grant you many years of happiness! If I had twenty children, I would let you have them every one with joy.

The Captain. Good woman! you repay my kindnefs very much indeed. One child is very valuable to a parent, and you'd give me twenty! but I interrupt your dinner. Go on, pray. Be ready, Trunnion, for the next relief: the guard will very foon turn out. Farewell, good people. I'll come once again and fee you, if I can, before we go. (He goes out.)

Trunnion. Huzza! long live our noble captain !

Robert. So I say indeed; for he has faved us all from dying.

Stubbs. He yet never faw us, and we get a piece of gold! who could have thought a firanger would compaffionate our fituation, when we're treated with fo much barbarity by those that know us?

Maud. O the bleffed gentleman! but how much is it worth ?

137

Stubbs.

Stubbs. Good God! could I suppose I should have ever had fo much at once! What is it? Do you know its value, Bob?

Robert. I never faw fo large a piece.

Trunnion. 'Tis more, I'm certain, than a guinea: but can't tell how much .-- Stay, let me fee .-- O now I re-collect. "Tis what they call a fix-and-thirty: there are feveral now going about. They come from Portugal: 'tis nearly worth two guineas.

Maud. What! two guineas! almost half our debt. We ftood fo much in fear of foldiers, and a foldier's now our guardian angel. God's good providence be praifed for this repatt, and the affiftance he has fent us. (They all rife.)

Trunnion. Well now, I'll put every thing away.

Maud. Yes, truly, should I let you. Reft yourself ; I'll do that part myfelf.

Trunnion. No, no; 'tis part of my employ. I'll have you recollect the day we quartered in your little cot as long as you both live.

Maud. There's no refifting you. (Trunnion takes the things out.) I'm not aftonished now the women are fo fond of foldiers; they must make fuch husbands! they do all the work themfelves, and with fo much dexterity ! but I must follow, or he'll wash the plates up. (She is going, but returns.) Here's brother. Let's observe if he'll remember Bob.

SCENE III.

AND DE THE MAN

Stubbs, Maud, Robert and Thomas.

Maud (to Thomas.) Look, brother, here's a young man come to see us. Don't however take him for a common foldier. Have you any knowledge of him? or you Bob, have you? go to him: he's your uncle Thomas.

Robert. Just as if I did not recollect him !

Thomas. I your uncle ?- let me fee .- No-Yes-Yes, he himfelf. My nephew, as I live !- (they embrace.) One need not afk about your health; you look fo very well !

Robert. I hope, dear uncle, you're as well as I am.

Maud. I could wish you did but know how much his captain praises him! why can't I flay and tell you? but 1'm

Sig sets law think

I'm forced to go, or I believe our cook would fet the houfe to rights from top to bottom. (She goes out.)

Thomas. 1 rejoice, dear Bob, with all my heart, to fee you fafe come home: however, truft me, if you have not heard the whole already, you could never have returned to find us more unhappy. We are all as poor, as if the country had been pillaged.

Stubbs. And our landlord's wicked steward too, would gladly, if he could, suck out the little blood that's left us.

Robert. You no longer need have any fear of him, as you can pay down half the fum you owe him. He must needs be patient, till fuch time as you can pay the reft.

Stubbs (letting Thomas fee bis fix-and-thirty.) See brother; fee what Bob has got me.

Thomas (to Robert.) Did you fave it from your pay, or is it pillage?

Robert. Neither one, nor t'other: 'tis a present from my captain, who was here just now.

Stubbs. 'Tis, notwithstanding, all along of Bob: his captain gave it me, because he had behaved himself so well.

Thomas. In truth I'm fo much better pleafed; becaufe a foldier, who would lay up fuch a deal of money from his flender pay, must certainly deprive himfelf of many little comforts in this life: and, as to pillage, call it what you pleafe, 'tis always villainoufly got, and never profpers.

Robert. That was what I always thought; and therefore never would go pillaging: indeed, with all the pillage others got, I found they were not richer than myfelf; but on the other hand, fpent half their time in prifon, being always guilty of fome crime or other, after they had been a robbing, for 'twas nothing elfe; whereas my officers were never troubled with complaints of me.

Thomas. I eafily believe you. All your family are honeft people; and you would not, I am fure, have been the only good-for-nothing fellow of the number. We are poor indeed, but have the fear of God before our eyes, and that's much better than the greateft riches.

Stubbs. Yes; and if the fleward-

Thomas. Softly brother, here he comes.

SCENE

SCENE IV.

Stubbs, Robert, Thomas and the Steward.

The Steward. Well, Stubbs; to-morrow's just at hand. You're ready I suppose to pay your rent, or you will lose your house.

Stubbs. I cannot, my good fir, pay more than half; nor fhould I have been able to do that, if Providence had not affifted me. Be fo indulgent as to wait till harveft for the reft, and don't compleat my ruin by diftreffing me ftill further than I am diftreffed already.

The Steward. By diffreffing you! the common cant: the more one does, the more one may for fuch as you. How long, pray, has not this fame rent of yours been growing? yet my lord diffreffes you; and why? becaufe at laft he tells you he will have his money!

Stubbs. But is half of what we owe him nothing? Take that half, let me befeech you, and entreat my lord in our behalf.

The Steward. Yes, yes, intreat he'd let you lead him by the nofe another twelve month ! I fhall hardly do fo : therefore pay the whole; or elfe I feize, that's certain.

Robert. O! a little mercy, my good fir; and think that with a fingle word you have it in your power to make my father happy. If there's nothing goes unpunished in this world, 'tis furely no fmall matter to reduce an honeft honeft man to beggary.

The Steward. Mind your mulquet, and not my affairs. Thomas. Excuse a foldier's bluntness, my good fir.

The Steward. Hold your tongue likewife.—I have you down in my papers I believe.

Thomas. I'm fure you have; and not me only, but all honest people.

The Steward. What do you mean by that ?

Maud (entering with Trunnion at the noife.) The fleward here !

Stubbs. Be quiet, wife.—For Heaven's fake, let me beg you, Mr. Steward—

The Steward. All your prayers are useles; and tomorrow you shall set out on your travels.

Mauda

Inti S 4.

Maud. You will furely have fome pity on us. We fhall foon get work. Here's half your money, and our houfe will ftill be ftanding for the other half, if we fhould break our word.

The Steward. Still flanding! you may burn it: but if not, I must obey the orders of his lordship.

Robert. Has his lordfhip ordered you to ruin a whole family, for what my father owes him? You are paid to take whatever care you can of his affairs; and by proceeding as you would, don't earn your wages. Therefore take my counfel, and for once fulfil your duty.

The Steward. You won't tell me what my duty is: fo you may keep your counfel to yourfelf; I tell you that.

Robert. And you, I tell you, may be civil.

The Steward. And who taught you all this impudence? Trannion. Suppose yourfelf a moment in this young man's lituation. He's a foldier, and a foldier knows much better what to fay than any steward. You have dared to tell his father he shall go upon his travels. We all know the meaning of that phrase; and would you have him filent like a criminal before you? Who could keep his temper at the thought of such a fellow—

The Steward. Is it come to this? (furioufly to Stubbs.) Are you difposed to pay? I ask you but once more.

Stubbs. I've told you 'tis not in my power.

Maud. And offered you the all we have.

The Steward. I'll have the whole or nothing.-If it is not feat to-morrow, you'll hear from me.

Robert (Ropping him.) Once more.

The Steward. Let me go. I'll not have any thing to do with fuch a ragamuffin.

Robert (friking bim.) Ragamuffin! there, take that: and out with you. Old rafcal! get you gone! (be puffes him out.)

The Steward. O, vengeance ! vengeance !

Stubbs. We are ruined!

Robert. Don't be frightened, father. Had you wept even blood, he would not have relaxed. I never ftruck a man before; but never have I hitherto been called a ragamuffin. Could I be a foldier had I borne it?

Trunnion. If you had not ftruck him, I was ready to ftrike you.

Stubbs. Who knows what it may coft us?

Robert

142

Robert. What, becaufe I would not be infulted !

Maud. It was very wrong in you; for notwithftanding he infulted you, yet still you should have recollected he's a steward.

Robert. Stuff! he's not the first of his profession that has undergone a foldier's vengeance. I, for my part, think it perfect fympathy, that when a soldier fees a rogue, he naturally knocks him down.

Maud. I can't help thinking we fhould certainly have foftened him at laft.

Robert. No, truft me, never.

Maud (to Stubbs.) What think you, my love? 'Twill be much better for us to go after him.

Robert. It would be ufelefs.

Stubbs. No, no; 1'm refolved. So, Maud, let's go together.

Robert. If you must, you must: but if he yields, I'll go and lick his feet.

Stubbs. Come, wife, let's try this only method left us; and God's will be done, if it should fail. (She goes out with Stubbs.)

Trannion. Your mother, I can fee, has all her neceffary confolations ready when the wants them. I'll go fee, on my fide, if our comrades can affilt you.

SCENE V.

Robert and Thomas.

Robert. And do you think, uncle, I've exposed my parents to the fleward's malice more, by my behaviour, than they were already?

Themas. Truft me, fo I fear, though it was bad enough before between them. And yet, nephew, they might certainly have mended their affairs laft week, if they had only had a little lefs compafion.

Robert. How, dear uncle?

Thomas. They discovered a deferter, but would not inform against him, notwithstanding the reward. Robert. Indeed!

Thomas. The blackfmith here hard by was not fo ferupulous, and got the money.

Robert

Robert (to himsfelf.) A deferter !---I've a thought.--(To Thomas.) O uncle ! I can fave my father, if I pleafe; but must have your assistance. May I trust you?

Thomas. Certainly.

Robert. But can you keep a secret?

Thomas. I have always thought I could.

Robert. Whatever happens?

Thomas. Yes, provided there's no wickedness in the affair.

Robert. None, uncle.

Thomas. Well then, fpeak.

Robert, But were you to betray me?

Thomas. It must fure be fome extraordinary matter?

Robert. Yes; but you will have no reason to fear any thing.

Thomas. Well, come then to the purpofe.

Robert. I'll defert this very night. You shall fecure me, and get fifty shillings by it, which will pay my father's debt.

Thomas. I fancy you are turned fool! What, I fecure you? I, your uncle? Why not bid me take a mufquet up at once, and fhoot you?

Robert. There's no musquet in the cafe. A foldier is never shot the first time he deserts.

Thomas. Well then, at least he's flogged feverely.

Robert. But I need not fear even that; for all the regiment love me, and I'm fure I shall get off.

Thomas. No, no; I can't confent. Suppose your father were to know it?

Robert. Can he know it, if we are fecret? For deferting, as I have told you, I fhan't die: though, were there any room to fear it, I have often rifqued my life to benefit my country; I can rifque it furely then to benefit my father. Think too, he's your brother, and that this way only we can fave him and my mother too from beggary, and very likely death.

Thomas. The devil, fure, has brought me into this temptation. I can't tell what refolution I should take.

Robert. Remember you have promifed me, and can't now break your word. In my delpair I shall defert, and then my father will get nothing by it: fo that you have no affection for your family if you refuse me. Themas.

Thomas. No affection !- You hold out a knife before me, and are ready, as it were, to ftab me to the heart.

Robert. Well, uncle, take your choice. Time preffes. Thomas. But fhould you deceive me, nephew! Should your fentence be-

Robert. Of death, I've told you there's no fear. At worft, it will not exceed a whipping. I know how to fuffer, and at every lash I shall bethink me I have faved my father.

Thomas. Well then, I confent to do as you direct me; but should matters fall out otherwise-----

Robert. How can they fall out otherwife? Embrace me, and be fecret. They call over, as we fay, the mufter-roll at fix, and he that does not answer to his name is prick'd as a deferter: after which you shall conduct me to the guard-room, and inform them you detected me deferting.

Thomas. 'Tis the first deceit I ever was concerned in.

Robert. Don't reproach yourfelf, dear uncle, with it, fince 'twill get us both a bleffing. Let's embrace once more; and now go, find my father. But take care! let me conjure you not to caufe fufpicion. If I'm doing wrong, God will affuredly forgive me. What fhould not a duteous fon do for the prefervation of his parents?

ACT III.

SCENE I.

Drums and other music at a distance.

Trunnion (coming in.) O! my poor dear Bob! He fhould have told us his diffrefs about the curfed fleward, and not thus deferted. Who would have imagined it laft night? to have gone off, been apprehended, and gone through the punifhment, and all within the compafs of a night and morning! But it's over, and I'm glad it is fo. He has borne it like a hero; and the regiment that fo loved him hitherto, will, I am fure, not love him lefs in future. I, for my part, could not have gone through half the punifhment. But here he comes.

Robert (entering, lifting up bis hands and eyes to beaven.) Thank heaven ! 'tis over, and my father's fafe !

Trunnion

FILIAL PIETY.

日本

Trunnion (in furprise.) His father's fafe ! Robert. Dear Trunnion !

Trunnion (embracing him.) O my dearest friend! how fares it with you?

Robert. Don't shed tears for my sake, comrades; I'm much happier than you think.

Trunnion (afide.) What fignifies all this !- Shall I go fetch the furgeon ?

Robert. No, dear Trunnion, thank you!

Trunnion. Well, at least then take a drop of fomething to support you. (Giving bim a glass of liquor.)

Robert (Squeezing Trunnion by the hand.) Thank you heartily, good comrade. (He drinks.)

Trunnion. I'm rejoiced the court, in confequence of our request in your behalf, remitted so much of your sentence. But pray tell me, comrade, what possessed you to desert thus!

Robert. I'm ashamed, dear Trunnion, to conceal the reason from you: so don't ask me; 'tis a secret I can never mention.

Thomas (entering wielently agitated.) Well, now are you fatisfied ?-

Trunnion. Softly! foftly! You seem agitated. Don't difturb your nephew.

Robert (whispering his uncle.) You are angry, uncle. Should you speak of the affair between us, you'll undo me.

Thomas. I'm undone already.

Robert. Are you ferious?-(To Trunnion.) Prithee, my good friend, leave us a moment to ourfelves.

Trunnion (afide.) I'm glad I have an excufe for getting off. Thank heaven 'tis over, and my father's fafe! And 'tis a fecret I can never mention. 'Tis quite plain his quarrel with the fleward did not, as I thought, occasion his defertion. There's fome mystery hid beneath all this! While they are conversing, I'll go tell our captain what I think of the affair. (He goes out.)

Thomas. Yes, fo it is: your father's in fo great a paffion he won't fee me, fince he has learnt 'twas I informed against you, and received the money. What then shall I do? There's fcarce a boy in the village but what will pelt me for my treachery, as they call it; and all this through you.

VOL. III.

Robert.

Robert. Be pacified, dear uncle! every thing will yet be well. The worft is paft; and you have only to go back and tell my father I defire to fee him.

Thomas. No, not I:-he won't permit me to approach him. I informed you fo before. But what! I fee him coming with my fifter.

SCENE II.

Robert, Thomas, Stubbs, Maud.

Maud (running up to Bob.) What have you been doing, fon? How could you caufe us fo much forrow?

Stubbs (in anger.) Are you here, abominable wretch? You have yourfelf converted all the joy you gave me yefterday into diftrefs and forrow. I will never fee you more.

Robert. Dear father, pray forgive me! I have undergone my punishment.

Stubbs. For your defertion! You have not yet fuffered for difgracing us in our old age. Sure fixty years, all paffed without a blot upon our character, entitled us to hope we fhould have died without one. And 'tis you that have difhonoured us; but we renounce you!

Robert. Pardon, pardon me, dear father! Heaven's my witnefs, I have not difgraced you, or was far from wifhing to difgrace you.

Thomas (afide.) Oh! what torture to hear this, and yet be forced to ftand thus filent!

Robert (following Stubbs.) Do not, do not, father, leave me thus, without embracing me! Oh! flay a moment! And you, mother, can you fhew yourfelf as cruel?

Maud. What can I do, fon?

Stubbs. Never call him fon in future. He has forfeited that name.

Maud. Forgive him, my good man; for he is fill our child.

Thomas. Yes, brother, let your heart be moved to pity his affliction.

Stubbs. Hold your tongue! You alfo, you are full as bad as he is; you that fell your nephew for the fake of money. I'll no more in future be your brother, than his father. Maud Maud (having talked a little while with Bob.) Hear me, hufband! He makes folemn promifes; fo pray don't kill us both. He's after all our child, the only one we have, and can I then not love him ?

Stubbs. Don't fpeak one word more, but follow me! (He is going out, but Bob gets hold of him.) Robert. Once more, and I have done. Why is it you

Robert. Once more, and I have done. Why is it you renounce me?—for deferting? But, dear father, if the king accepts me after my defertion, you may do fo too.

Maud. Hear that, my love! and recollect how much his captain yesterday advanced in his behalf.

Stubbs. I fee him coming; fo I'll fpeak to him before I answer.

SCENE III.

Robert, Thomas, Stubbs, Maud, Capt. Woodville, and Trunnion.

Stabbs. Ah! fir, does it not afflict you, when you recollect that yesterday you faid fo much in praise of myunworthy fon?

The Captain. He had deferved it; though indeed I could not have supposed my commendation would have had such bad effects. But (to Robert) tell me what could possibly induce you to defert? You must have had some very urgent motive. Let me know the secrets of your heart, whatever be the consequence. You have been punished, and have therefore nothing now to fear.

Robert. My worthy captain, do not, I befeech you, take away your favour from me! I'll endeavour to deferve it.

The Captain. If you tell the truth, I will not. For to fancy you deferted for a quarrel this good friend of your's here (*fointing to Trunnion*) tells me you have had, is hardly pofiible.

Robert. And yet your honour may be certain there's no other reafon. 'Tis well known I never was remarkable for quarrelling with any one. The leaft offence appears enormous, when one has not been accuftomed to it. I was fo diffurbed at the affair, it took away my reafon; and befides, the unhappy fituation of my father aided to diffract me.

The

The Captain. What then fignified those words you faid to Trunnion, 'Tis a fecret I can never mention, when he asked your motive for desertion? And the following stronger still, Thank heaven 'tis over, and my father's fafe?

Stubbs (aftonished.) Were those his words, fir? God forgive me, but the devil furely must have turned his brain.

Robert (fighing.) I don't remember faying any words like those you mention.

Trunnion. Yes, yes, comrade, that you did, when you first entered. It was I myfelf that heard you, and from friendship went and told his honour my conjectures.

Robert. They must then have certainly escaped me in my pain.

The Captain. They might fo; yet they are not without a meaning.

Robert (in great embarrassent.) I don't know what anfwer I shall make you.

The Captain (taking him by the hand.) Don't, my honeft fellow, fludy to deceive us. This defertion has fome other reafon than your quarrel. Your diffimulation very much difpleafes me; and you are likely to lofe all my friendfhip.

Robert. I've no more to fay.

The Captain. I fee you are not worth the trouble I am taking for you, and no longer with to be informed of any thing about you. You are more indifferent to me than the worft of men, and don't know how much you have loft by this prevarication.

Thomas. I must tell it then, at last.

Robert. Dear uncle, would you with to make us more unhappy than we are?

Thomas (to the Captain.) I can explain the whole affair, fir; but have room to apprehend the milchief will become fill greater.

The Captain. No, there's nothing you need fear; I promife you as much.

Thomas. Well then, good fir, it was to fave his parents he deferted. He found means to make me turn informer, and get fifty fhillings, that his father might have wherewithal to pay his debts; but now, his father will not hear a word about the money or his fon. Let me befeech you, 2 therefore, therefore, fir, to rid me of this money that I cannot keep, and interpofe at leaft with your authority and kindnefs, that my brother may be profited by what his fon has fo affectionately done to benefit him. (Every one appears affoni/hed.)

Robert (burfting into tears.) You have heard the truth. However, I befeech your honour to believe that nothing but my father's fafety could induce me to defert my colours. I defpifed the danger, hoping I fhould fave him; but, fince every thing's difcovered, and my hopes all loft, must fuffer more feverely.

it for my fake you did all this?

Maud (embracing him alfo.) Yes, now indeed we may embrace him; though, indeed, my heart informed me all along he could not be fo guilty.

The Captain (taking Robert by the hand.) Oh, my generous youth! what tendernefs and courage! Yet, to fay the truth, your filial piety has carried you too far; for to defert is always blameable.

Stubbs. Most certainly! Heaven keep me from becoming richer by a penny of this money.

Robert. There now, uncle, fee what comes of your revealing the affair. I've made myfelf a double criminal to get my father money, which you find he won't accept of.

Thomas. Yes, yes, you have this to charge me with, I must acknowledge; but his honour made me first of all a promise.

The Captain (to Thomas.) Let your brother have the money. Take it (to Stubbs) my good friend; for Robert has deferved it richly.

Stubbs. I can never bring myself to take fuch ill-got money.

The Captain. I will have you take it! and what's more, I'll go and tell the matter to our colonel.—(To Robert.) You have not done your duty as a foldier, I acknowledge; but have fhown yourfelf a fon in fuch a manner, that he cannot but be moved when made acquainted with it. Wait me: I'll return immediately.

wid about the money of his fon. Let me beleech volt.

hilling that his latter might bave a break

SCENE

SCENE IV.

Robert, Thomas, Stubbs, Maud, Trunnion.

Robert. My confolation is, that I can now with greater confidence entreat you to forgive me, as I have finished your misfortunes, and the steward will not have it in his power to hurt you.

Trunnion. Yes, my good old man, forgive your fon! He will be cured the fooner, if he has your bleffing; and befides, you ought to think he will posses your cottage after you.

Stubbs. He will, and therefore I'll preferve it for him. So do you forgive your father, who has ufed you thus unkindly. Heaven can tell how much I fuffered, from the thought that you had left your colours; and it feems you were difcharging even then your duty towards me: How fhall I repay you for fo much affection, in the little time I have to live?

Robert. By loving me, as you have always done.

Maud. O yes! and sen times more; for every bit of bread we eat, we'll fay to one another, 'tis our dear fon's gift.

Robert. I'm fatisfied. So thank ye, uncle, for the fervice you have done me.

Thomas. O yes, I am fure you ought to thank me! And now, brother, have you ftill a grudge againft me? Things would not have had this turn, had I refufed my nephew's with; and fince you pardon him, you may extend your liberality to me.

Stubbs. What can excufe your conduct, brother? I may throw myfelf into the flames, but he that lights them for me ought to be confidered cruel. Yes, indeed. However, I'll not hate you: there's my hand.

Trunnion. Comrade, hitherto 1've loved, but now refpect you. Let's embrace then, and be always friends.

The Captain (coming in again.) Good luck! good luck! You are a ferjeant on the spot. The colonel, when I told him the affair between your father and yourfelf, was happy to promote you. Take this also (giving him a purfe of money) from him, as a witness how much he applauds your filial piety. Stubbs and Maud. O, fir, may heaven reward you!

The Captain. Nothing in all this is due to me: the colonel has done every thing. (Robert embraces his parents one after the other, and then turning to the captain, fays) I beg your honour's pardon !

The Captain. You deferve the pleafure of embracing those that gave you birth, to whom you have so well discharged your duty.

Thomas. Well, could any one have thought old Thomas, fimple as he is, would come to make a ferjeant, as 'tis plain 1 have?

Trunnion. Yes, yes; and therefore, Mr. Serjeant-

Robert (embracing him.) Neither mister, nor yet serjeant; but, as hitherto, still call me comrade.

Trunnion. Well then, comrade, let's break off a little for the prefent: and as nothing like good liquor fuits a joyous time, as foon as we are able, make up for the villainous fmall beer of yesterday. His honour and the colonel shall be toasted first: fo now let's beat our march!

THE BED OF DEATH.

DESCHAMPS, a bricklayer's labourer, living in a diffant country town, had loft his wife about a quarter of a year before the event we are to write of. The expences of a tedious illnefs, and the interruption of his labour by a very rainy feafon, had reduced him to the laft diffrefs. His children were half naked, and had really no bread to eat. This circumfance was of itfelf fufficiently tormenting; but to aggravate the fcene, Sufanna, his poor mother in the corner of the cottage, laid. upon a little ftraw, was almost in the agonies of death.

Defchamps, at fuch a profpect round about him, overwhelmed with forrow, took a broken matted chair, and at a little diftance from Sufanna's bed fat down upon it, having both his hands held up, that he might hide his tears.

His mother turning towards him, with a feeble voice enquired if there was no where in the houfe a rag to put upon her, as fhe could not any how get warmth.

Deschamps.

ISI

Defchamps. Stay, mother; I'll pull off my coat, and lay it on you.

Sufanna. No, no; I won't have it, my dear fon. A little ftraw, if you have nothing elfe, will do as well. But have you not a fingle bit of wood fill left to make a fire for these poor children? You will tell me you can't go into the fields, because of that attention I require. My life is very long, fince I am grown so burthensome to you!

Defchamps. Pray don't fay fo, dear mother. Would to God I could procure you what you want, at the expence of my own life! I'd freely give it up: but this is what I grieve for, that you fuffer cold and hunger, while I'm ntterly unable to relieve you.

Sufanna. Don't let that, however, much afflict you, my poor fon. Thank God, my agonies are not fo great as your affection fears they may be: they will very quickly finish, and my bleffing be the recompence of what you're doing now, and have been always doing for me.

Deschamps. O my poor dear mother! In my infancy you put yourfelf to many difficulties for my maintenance, and I in your old age must thus fit by and fee you want for common necessfaries! That, dear mother, rends my heart.

Sufanna. I know 'tis not through any fault of yours; and then, Defchamps, upon a death-bed one has few-(believe me when I tell you fo)—few earthly wants. Our heavenly father has us then particularly in his care. I thank you heartily, my dear. Your love confoles me in this hour of my departure.

Defebamps. What, dear mother, have you then no hopes of getting better?

Sufanna. No; I feel within me I must die of this complaint.

Deschamps. You don't fay fo?

Sufanna. However, this needs not afflict you. I shall scon be in a better world.

Deschamps, (with fighs.) Oh heaven! oh heaven!

Sufanna. I fay, my fon, this need not grieve you. You were all my happinefs when I was young, and now you prove the joy of my laft moments. Soon, yes, very foon, thank heaven, you will have nothing left you but to clofe my eye-lids. I fhall then afcend to my creator, tell what you have done for me, and earneftly befeech him to re-

ward

ward you for it everlastingly. Think frequently of me, and I will think of you above.

Dejchamps. Yes, always, always.

Susanna. There is only one thing in the world that gives me pain to think on.

Deschamps. And what is it, mother?

Su/anna. I am mustering up my strength to tell you. And believe me, I must tell you; for 'tis like a stone oppressing me at heart.

Deschamps. Comfort yourself, dear mother then, and speak.

Sufanna. I faw your little Oliver come yefterday here clofe behind my bed, and pull out feveral apples, which he ate. Defchamps, thefe apples were not ours; for then he would have thrown them on the table, and afked me to take fome. I remember ftill how lovingly he ufed to come and fling himfelf into my arms, when he had any thing to give me; faying with fo much good-nature, Eac fome, do, my dear grandmother. O my dear, dear fon ! if he fhould be a thief in future! The idea has afflicted me fince yefterday. Where is he ? Pray go fetch him. I would talk a little to him.

Defchamps. Wretched as I am! (He runs and fetches Oliver, and puts him by Susanna; she gets up with difficulty, turns herself about, takes both his bands in hers, and leans her head upon his shoulder.)

Oliver. Grandmother, do you want me ! You don't have me here, I hope, to fee you die !

Sufanna. No, no; fear nothing, my-poor Oliver, L don't defire to frighten you; and yet, my deareft, I shall die, and very soon too.

Oliver. But not yet. Don't die till I am bigger.

(Susanna falls backward in her bed. The child and father look at one another weeping, and each takes her by the band.)

Sufanna, (coming fomewhat to herfelf.) I'm much better now that I have changed my posture.

Oliver. So then you won't die?

Sufanna. Be comforted, my little fellow. Dying is not painful to me, as I'm going to a tender father, who at prefent waits in heaven to fee me. When I'm once with him, I fhall be better off than here. Soon, foon my littlefellow, I fhall fee him.

HS

Olivers.

154

Oliver. Well then, take me with you : I'll go likewife. Su/anna. No, my dear, you shall not go with me; but, if it pleases God, remain a good while here behind me. You shall live to be a virtuous and good man, and when your father is as ill as I am, you shall be his consolation, and afford him the affiftance he has need of. Won't you. Oliver? Won't you obey him constantly, and do what you suppose will give him pleasure? See, he does whatever he is able for my fake. And won't you promife me you'll do fo too?

Oliver. Yes, certainly I will, grandmother.

Sufanna. Take care then how you perform your promife. God who made both earth and heaven, cannot but fee every thing you de. I fancy you believe he does.

Oliver. Yes, yes; I do believe it : you have taught me so yourself.

Susanna. How then, my dearest Oliver, could you fuppofe he would not see you come here yesterday behind my bed, and eat the apples you had folen?

Oliver. I'll do fo no more-no, never grandmother, believe me, while I live. Forgive me what I've done, and pray that God Aln ighty would forgive me too. Sufanna. 'Tis true then, is it, that you fole those

apples ?

Oliver, (sobbing.) Ye-e-es.

Sufanna. And pray of whom?

Oliver. Of ne-e-eighbour Le-e-eonard.

Susanna. You must go to Leonard then, and ask his pardon.

Oliver. Oh don't fend me there, pray grandmother. I dare not go.

Susanna. You must, my little friend, that you may never do the like again. For heaven's fake, my dear child, in future never take what don't belong to you; not even a bit of bread, though you were flarving. God will never let you want, fince it was he created you. Truft then to his affistance, tell him when you suffer, and be fure he will confole you.

Oliver. Certainly, grandmother, certainly, I'll never fteal again : I promife you I won't : and for the future I'd much rather die of hunger, than fteal any thing.

Susanna. God hear and bless your resolution from his holy habitation. I have hopes that of his goodness he will will keep you from fo great a fin. (She clafts him to her heart, and weeps.) You muft, my little boy, this inftant go to Leonard, and defire him to forgive you. Tell him I, too, beg he would forgive you. Go, my good Defchamps, with Oliver; inform him how it grieves me I'm fo poor I cannot make him relitution for the theft; but that I'll pray to God for his profperity, and beg a bleffing on his family. Alas! he's no lefs poor than we; and were it not that his good woman works fo hard, would never bring up fuch a family of children as he has. My dear good fon, for my fake when I'm dead and buried,. give him one of your day's work to make him up his lofs: it matters not how little he has fuffered. We fhould think it criminal to take away a pin. You will remember this, Defchamps?

Deschamps. Yes, mother; fo don't let the matter make you any more uneafy.

He had hardly faid thefe words, when, as it chanced, 'Squire Wealthy's steward tapped without against the window.

Poor Sufanna knew him by his ufual way of tapping, and the cough he conftantly had on him. Blefs me, 'tis the fleward! faid fhe. Surely fome great mifchief threatens us. He's like a raven, croaking at the window. fome bad tidings.

Defchamps. Don't be frightened my good mother thus: I'm not a fingle farthing in his debt; and for the rent we owe the 'fquire at Midfummer, I'll give him all the labourhe requires in harveft.

Sufanna. Yes, provided he'll but wait fo long.

Deschamps went out to know the steward's business. After he was gone, Susanna setched a grievous sigh, and faid, discoursing with herself, Since he was so hardhearted as to seize upon our goods for rent, I cannot see or hear him, but my heart revolts at the idea; and at present, in my dying moments, he muss come and cough then at our window. But perhaps God's hand is in it; and he brings him hither as an admonition for me to discharge my heart of every thing that looks like malice or ill-will against him, and even pray for mercy on his fou'. Well then, my God, I am content to do so. I no longe wish him any harm. Forgive his fin, as I forgive it. (She hears the steward spe king rather load.) High But

But I hear his voice! he's in a paffion !—Heaven take pity on us !—O my poor Defchamps, 'tis out of love for me that you have got again into his hands. (She faints, on which the little boy jumps off the bed, and runs to fetch his father.)

Oliver. O father, father! Quick, come here! My grandmother's a-dying.

Deschamps. O my God !- Permit me, Mr. Steward. I must go to her affistance.

The Steward, (going out.) Yes indeed! that's very neceffary. The old Jezebel may die elfe!—I should think it a good riddance of bad rubbish.

Luckily Defchamps was got too far to hear thefe cruel words. He was already by Sufanna's bed; who fpeedily recovered from her fwoon, and thus addreffed her fon :

The fleward came to fcold you; I could hear him. Doubtlefs he won't grant you time, when once the quarter is turned.

Defchamps. No, mother, 'twas not that he came about: he brought me, on the other hand, good news.

Sufanna, (keeping a moment filent, and appearing to collest her spirits.) But is that true, my fon? or do you only with to comfort me a little? What good news can be have for us?

Defchamps 'Tis the 'fquire's defign, he fays, to pull down and rebuild his houfe; at leaft the front and ftables; and employ me at it, with my neighbours. I fhall have at leaft, he fays, ten fhillings every week.

Sufanna, (with a countenance of joy.) You don't fay fo? Defchamps. Yes, certainly; and there will be a matter of two years continual work. Next Monday I begin.

Sufanna. God's providence be praifed for all things! I fhall now die happy, feeing you enabled to get bread to feed your little ones. Death now has nothing painful in it. Heaven is merciful! may you, Defchamps, at all times find it fo: but tell me, are you not by this convinced of what fo often I have told you, that the more misfortunes on one fide attack us, fo much more God's grace awaits us on the other ?

Deschamps. Yes, I am, and shall be always. But methinks you feem much better. Let me quit you for about a minute. I'll go fetch a little straw to cover you.

Su Janna.

Sufanna. No, no; I feel myfelf much warmer. Rather go with Oliver to Leonard's. That's what moft of all difturbs me. Go, my fon, I afk it as a favour.

Hearing this, he did not flay a moment in the room, but took his fon, and going out, gave Barbara a fign to come and let him fpeak with her.

Take care of your poor grandmother, faid he; and if a fainting fit fhould feize her, come and fetch me at the carpenter's; I fhall be there.

Leonard was at work, and Jug his wife left all alone at home. She faw at once the father and the child had both been crying.

What's the matter with you, my good friend, faid Jug, that you've been crying? What's the matter with you, my poor Oliver?

Defchamps. Ah, neighbour Jug! I'm quite unhappy. This poor child of mine who wanted victuals yesterday, came here and took fome apples that were yours: he has confessed he did fo. My poor mother faw him eat them. —Jug, she's on her death-bed, and defires you would forgive him. I can't pay you now the worth of what he took away; but when I go to work, which will be very shortly, I'll be fure to fatisfy you.

Jug. O don't speak about it, neighbour: 'tis a triffe not worth mentioning. And you, my little fellow, promife you will never take in future what's not yours. (She embraces him.) You're born of fuch good people!

Oliver. O, I promise you I won't : forgive me, Jug. I'll never steal again.

Jug. No, never for the future, my good child. You don't know yet how great a fin it is ! When you are hungry, come to me, and if I have a bit of bread myfelf, I'll share it with you.

Defchamps. Thank ye, neighbour; but I hope he'll now want bread no longer. I have got a deal of work to do at 'Squire Wealthy's.

Jug. Yes, I heard to of the fervants, and was very glad. Defchamps. I was not near to happy when I got it on my own account, as for my mother's fake. She has at leaft this comfort on her death-bed. Tell my good friend Leonard I fhall work with all my heart to make him compenfation for his lofs. Jug.

Jug. Don't fpeak about it, I requeft you once again. My hufband, I am certain, will not think of any compenfation. He was out of work himfelf, and is to have the wood work of the job you're hired for. But as poor Sufanna is fo ill, I'll go and give her my affiftance.

Jug got on her cloak, and then put up fome pears and apples in a bag, and filled the little fellow's pockets likewife; took him by the hand, and bidding poor Defchamps go first, came after.

They had quickly reached Sufanna's chamber. Jug held out her hand, but turned away her face, that fhe might hide the tears fhe fhed. Sufanna, notwithftanding, iaw her, and began as follows:

You are crying then, my dear friend Jug ? I am asold

Jug. Indeed I cry to fee you in this difinal fituation. Sufanna. 'Tis, or ought to be, alas! our part to cry. Forgive us, I befeech you. 'Tis the first time fuch a circumftance has happened in our house.

Jug. Why what a ferious bufinefs you are making of a trifle! 'Twas excufable in fuch a child!

Susanna. But if when older, he thould take to be a thief!

 $\mathcal{J}ag$ No, no; I'll anfwer for him he'll be good. My dear Sufanna, you deferve this recompence of heaven for your own honefty, and all the care you've taken to bring up your family in virtue. Do you want for any thing? Don't fear to tell me if you do: for every thing we have is at your fervice.

Oliver. Yes, indeed; for only fee what Jug has given me! Eat, dear grandmother, do, eat fome.

Sufanna No, my child, I cannot; I fhall never eat again; I feel my firength go from me, and I've almost lost my fight. My fon, draw near me: now is come the moment to take leave, and give you my farewell.

Defchamps no fooner heard thefe words, than he was feized all over with a fudden trembling: he took off his hat, fell down upon his knees befide Sufanna's bed, laid hold with ardour of her hand, then lifted up his eyes to heaven, and would fain have spoke, but could not: tears and fighs prevented him.

Take comfort, faid Sufanna; I am going to a happier life than this, and there will wait your coming. When we once meet there, we shall not part again.

Deschamps

THÉABED OF DEATH.

Defchamps in fome degree recovering, bowed his head, and craved his mother's bleffing. Blefs me, were his words, dear mother. I defire to follow you, when once my children have no further need of my affiftance.

Here Sufanna opened once again her dying eyes; and with uncommon fervour looking up, pronounced thefe words:

Hear me, O heavenly father, and vouchfafe the bleffings of thy grace and favour to my fon, the only one I ever had, and whofe affection was the comfort of my life. Defchamps, may God be always with you, and confirm in heaven this bleffing I pronounce, for having fo much like a fon fulfilled your duty.

Hear me now, my dear Defchamps, and carefully obferve what I shall tell you. Bring your children up in virtue, and accustom them betimes to a laborious life, that if they should be poor, they may not, when grown up, lofe courage, and be tempted to do wrong. Instruct them to place all their trust in God, and live good friends with one another; fo that they may find fure confolation in the evils of this life. Forgive the steward his injustice. When I am buried, pray inform him I departed without any malice or ill will against him, and befought of God that he would grant him of his grace to fee the fin he had committed, and repent before he came upon a death bed. (She fops a litile to take breath, and then goes on.)

Reach me, my good friend, (to Jug) that book behind you; and my dear Defchamps, there is a little leather bag in our great cheft; I with to have it. Good! (*fbe* takes and clafps them to her heart.) Thefe are the only treafure I have left on earth. And now I fhould be glad to fee your children.

They were weeping at a table, whence their father brought them to Sufanna, putting them upon their knees befide her, while fhe raifed herfelf a little, fo that fhe might fee them, and began:

My dearest children, I am very forry I must leave you motherless and poor. Think often of me, my fweet babes. I've nothing I can give you but this book : it has been frequently my confolation, and as often will be yours. When you have learned enough, read in it every evening to your father. It will teach you to be good ; and if you are but good, you cannot fail of being happy.

This, Defchamps, (taking out a piece of paper from the leather bag,) is a certificate I brought your father of my good behaviour at our marriage. Let it pafs by turns to each of your three daughters, till they marry. 'Tis my last request. And as for you, my fon, I've nothing in the world to give you in remembrance of me; but the comfort is you want none. You will not forget me, I am certain.

Jug, fhall I requeft one other favour of you, after having pardoned Oliver? When I am dead, fee now and then to thefe poor children.—They have no one friend.—I recommend you in particular my poor dear Barbara.—She's the youngeft of the three.—Where is fhe?—I can hardly fee.—(She Aretches out her arm with difficulty.)

Conduct my hand, and let me touch her. - O my children ! (he dies.)

After having kept a moment's filence, and fuppofing fhe had fallen afleep, Defchamps faid foftly to his children, Rife, and don't diffurb her flumber. Might fhe but recover, after having had this unexpected reft! But Jug faw plainly fhe was dead, and gave Defchamps to underftand as much. What was not his diffraction then, and that too of his helplefs family? How many tears did not the little creatures and their father fhed? Alas! they beat upon their breafts, and tore their hair up by the roots for anguifh.

Jug, as well as fhe was able, comforted their forrow, and repeated to Defchamps Sufanna's parting words, which, in his grief, he had not heard diffinctly.

She began that very day to fhew how much fhe valued the deceased, by gratifying her last with. The little orphans being brought up with her own dear children, had the fame instruction; and improving by it, grew in time to be a pattern for the village; and particularly Oliver, continually having in remembrance his first fault, became remarkable in time for his fadelity and honest dealing.

THE THE SECONDER SECO

THE GRADUATE IN VICE.

M R. Hartwell was accuftomed every Saturday to pay his only fon, a little boy whofe name was Pafcal, an allowance, fuch as was fufficient to procure him, the week through, those little pleafures and enjoyments children of his age fo naturally look for. No less confident than generous, he never looked for an account from Pafcal of the way in which he laid out what he gave him. He supposed his principles were fuch, that he would not abufe his bounty; but remember the instruction on this head he had fo frequently bettowed upon him. But what lamentable confequences did not this too blind credulity produce?

For hardly ever had he touched his weekly payment, than he ran that moment to a shop hard by, and stuffed himself with pastry and nice things. His purfe, in this first onset, underwent so great a diminution, that a very little in the fequel was fufficient to exhauft it totally : and during the last part of every week, he never had a farthing to regale himfelf withal; and yet he did not, upon that account, lefs hanker after what he had beforehand fo indulged in. Upon which account he was refolved to gratify his palate, and prevailed upon the pastry-cook, at first, to give him credit ; but when afterwards he found the boy's allowance never was applied to pay off thefe arrears, while on the other hand the debt increased, he faw it was prudent to give in the bill to Mr. Hartwell. Mr. Hartwell was extremely angry with the tradefman, reprimanded his improper conduct, and forbade not only bim, but every tradefman round about, to let his fon have any thing he could not pay for on the fpot. This might have been fuppofed a good precaution; and accordingly he thought it could not but become a check on Pascal's gluttony; whereas it only irritated matters, and the boy, as we shall fee, at any rifque refolved to gratify his palate.

Pafcal's chamber was contiguous to his father's. After having noticed when his father generally flept the foundeft, he once got up foftly, came into his room, and feeling for his breeches, took out half a crown. Emboldened by this first deplorable fucces, he frequently repeated his offence. offence, and for a time without detection : but there cannot be a crime, however fecretly committed, but at last must come to light.

It chanced that Mr. Hartwell, fome time after Pafcal's first offence in this way, had a law-fuit on the following day to be decided. Having thought upon it waking, 'tisnot to be wondered at that it should take up his attention after he was gone to reft. In fact, he lay quite filent, ruminating on the affair, when Pafcal, thinking him alleep, got up as he was wont to do. Unhappily for him, the moon threw light enough into the chamber, that a perfon coming in might eafly be feen. Accordingly tet any one imagine if he can, what Mr. Hartwell must have felt, beholding his own fon thus come and rob him! He for that time stifled his refentment; but before the thief could quit his chamber in the morning, he got up, went, to him, and found means to turn the conversation into fuch a channel, as to ask him how much he intended to lay out that day of his allowance. Nothing, answered Pafcal. I have given all my laft week's money to a poor man in the neighbourhood, and must deny myself a little till next Saturday.

His father could not poffibly reftrain his indignation any longer, hearing fo deteftable a lie come from him. He fprung forward, feized him by the collar, for by this time he was dreffed, and found five fhillings in his pocket, which was what the father had been robbed of. In proportion as he had till now been tender and indulgent to his fon, fo much the more feverity and rigour did he treat him with on this occafion; for his reprimands were only the preamble to a harfher treatment, and the wretched Pafcal was obliged to keep his bed for many days, in confequence of the correction he received.

How difficult it is to extirpate a vice that has once taken root within us! Pafcal was not cured by this correction. Mr. Hartwell left his bureau-key one evening in the lock, and Pafcal took a model of the wards, and got another made him at the fmith's. This gave him a convenient opportunity to rob his father when he pleafed; who, as he had a deal of money, and as Pafcal was more cunning than to take too much at once, fufpected nothing of the affair. He was at prefent fifteen years of age, and could affect fo well, his parents thought him quite quite reformed, till his hypocrify was accidentally revealed.

His father had received a piece of foreign coin, with other monies, which he foon remarked, and put it up in the bureau. This piece at night was got into Pafcal'shands, and Mr. Hartwell milling it next morning, could not but bethink himfelf of Pafcal's former inclinations, and fufpect him. He refolved to fatisfy himfelf that moment, and examining his pockets, found the piece of money he had loft, together with the key, by means of which he had obtained it; and which key, as being meant to open an uncommon lock, he could not but remark and guefs what ufe 'twas meant for.

But Pafcal by this time was too big for fuch correction as before he had received; and therefore Mr. Hartwell did but grievoufly upbraid him for the prefent, threatening to withdraw the benefits of his affection from him. He confulted a few faithful friends he had, upon the treatment proper to be fhewn him : their opinion was in general, that the harfheft method of proceeding would most tend to his amendment, and advised his being fent to school in Yorkshire, where for years he might not fee his family, but be subjected to the rigorous discipline and homely fare peculiar to fuch inftitutions, and of courfe have leisure to repent of his enormity, and be accuftomed to a frugal way of life. This was their counfel; but the combats of paternal love in Mr. Hartwell's bofom, which was very far, as yet, from being quite extinct, would not permit him to purfue their falutary admonition ; he inclined to fomething of a gentler nature, and in grief of heart, and as the only moderate method he could think of to preferve him from destruction, fent that very day to Briftol for a friend of his, who kept a boarding-fchool, to whole attention he configned, upon the very day of his arrival, this unworthy fon, with orders to fupply him with no other money than was abfolutely necessary for his want. His friend fet off on his return immediately, and Pafeal with him.

This was a precaution; but it came, alas! too late: the youth had utterly corrupted his first principles. His tator's table was quite plain, though very plenteous; for which reason Pascal would go out, and at a tavern gratify his palate with the choicest wines and viands, and for for which he eafily got credit, as his hoft took care to make enquiry, first of all, into his father's circumstances, who he found was very rich: nor did he stop at this; for to supply that want of money which his tutor would not, he began to play, and practifed every species of deception at a gaming-house hard by.

God's providence, as if it interfered particularly to reform him, punifhed all his vices on the fpot. Three players, his companions, who detected him endeavouring to deceive them with a pack of cards he had beforehand forted for the purpofe, fell upon him unawares, and Pafcal was fo roughly treated, that the people who first found him thought he could not poffibly furvive their vengeance.

He was carried home with fcarce the leaft remains of life, and put to bed. His tutor ran to fee him, and afforded all the fuccour and affiftance in his power. He waited till he faw him almost re-established, to impart fuch counfel as might poffibly affect him ; which he did with all the foftness possible, and pointed out the horrors he was plunging into. Miferable youth ! began the tutor, what can have induced you to exceffes fo difgraceful? You difhonour, by your crimes, a name which in reality the probity of those before you had exalted, and made really respectable. You rob your tender parents of those hopes they had indulged when first they laid the ground-. work of your education. When the youth of your acquaintance, who now confecrate that time to fludy you confume in fcandalous excesses, shall be fought for by their country, and employed in elevated stations, you will be confidered as an abject dangerous character. You will be banished from all company that have the least regard or value for their honour, and the meaneft class of men will fcorn you.

Pascal was at first affected with this lesson. He broke off all commerce with his partners; he was fatisfied with his preceptor's table-fare; and feemed as if beginning to imagine study had some charms to please him. But this disposition soon was done away, and by degrees he had relapsed into his former way of life. He sold his books; his watch and clothes went afterwards; and he contrived to strip himself of his apparel so completely, that he could not flir abroad.

THE GRADUATE IN VICE.

On which his creditors came all at once upon him, and receiving a refufal from the tutor to difcharge the young man's debts, and fatiate their avidity, wrote letters to the father, threatening to arreft him if they were not paid. Let Pascal's fituation now be gueffed at. Overwhelmed with the reproaches of his creditors, the indignation of his tutor, the contempt of those that waited on him, and his own remorfe, he had to dread the malediction of his parents. He was fenfible he had fo much neglected to improve his understanding, that he could not find the leaft refources against want in any calling or profession. He began to think his fituation defperate. A whole day he paffed in his apartment violently agitated; every now and then he wrung his hands, tore his hair, and curfed his vices : but at night, slill borne away by his depravity, he went from home to fpend the little money he had left in liquor.

Accident that evening threw two men into his company that were employed to raife recruits for India. They temarked upon his countenance the embarraffment with which his foul was agitated, winked to one another, and began to talk of India. They defcribed the beauty of the country, and what pay was given to the foldiery. They fpoke of the advantages a youth of family might meet with there, and what a probability there was, that fuch a one might make his fortune: nay, they went fo far as to affert that many, to their knowledge, had from common foldiers been made officers, and married wealthy widows.

Pafcal heard this converfation with a vifible avidity, made one between them, and enquired if it was difficult to be enlifted with thefe foldiers. If you wifh to lift, faid they, we can oblige you, though we've more recruits by many than we want; but you, by your appearance, feem to claim the preference; and thereupon they offered him five guineas if he'd enter.

After fome flight ftruggles, Pafcal took the guineas, and enlifted. The remainder of the night he fpent in drinking; and when morning came, was fent to learn his exercife. He found himfelf furrounded by a fet of aukward ruftics, run-away apprentices, notorious beggars, and convicted thieves, who had enlifted to efcape the gallows. He was under the tuition of a furly corporal, who loaded

166 THE GRADUATE IN VICE.

loaded him from time to time with curfes, and feverely caned him, when he could not comprehend his meaning.

Pafcal's mifery went on from day to day encreafing. All the money he had lately touched at parting with his freedom, was already gone in riot. He had nothing to fubfift on but the coarfe provision granted by the company to keep their new recruits together. Lucas, who had been a fwine-herd, and was then his comrade, was much better off. He had been always ufed to live on oaten bread, and therefore thought himfelf a prince, when he could get a bit of half-baked meat. But what were Pafcal's feelings, when, partaking of fuch coarfe provisions, he reflected on the delicacies he had formerly regaled on !

Some days after came an order for the foldiers embarkation. Pafcal heard this news with much more fatisfaction than the people round about him thought he would have teftified. If once you get to India, faid he to himfelf, as you are young, and of a likely figure, you will make your fortune, as a multitude of Englishmen have done before you.

In the midft of all these brilliant prospects, Pascal went on board the veffel deflined to transport him and his comrades. He drank down a glass or two of brandy at the moment of embarking, and they ferved to warm his head, and make him utterly forget his parents, whom it is not necessary we should now advert to. He went off with mad huzzas. But then the joy with which he uttered thefe huzzas continued hardly longer than the drunkennefs that caufed them. Those on board who were at present for the first time in their life at sea, began to feel a death-like ficknefs. Pafcal, whofe intemperance had hurt his infide much, endured a great deal more than any other. He was feveral days infenfible, and nothing flaid upon his ftomach. Even the fight of food difgusted him ; and when at last he grew a little better, and was hungry, mouldy peafe, falt beef, and bifcuits full of maggots, were the only victuals he could come at. When he nirft fet fail, the foldiers had a pint of beer allowed them each ; but by degrees they were deprived of this indulgence, and compelled to put up with a bare fufficiency of water. and even this they had to ftrain before they could drink it. 200 bylla

After

THE GRADUATE IN VICE. 167

After fix long months inceffant fuffering, during all which time they were in fear too of continual fhipwreck, they arrived in India, wearied out with watchings for the moft part, and a dreadful fcurvy. Pafcal was marched up the country, with his comrades, to the army : but his heart, embittered by the horror of his fituation, was infenfible of any thing like goodnefs. His abandoned courfe of life, the crimes he was incefantly committing, and his numberless desertions, frequently subjected him to punishment. He was determined, if he could, to quit these regions, watched his opportunity, and got on board-a veffel bound to England, where he hid himfelf below till it had failed; nor did he quit his hiding-place, till got a great way out to fea: he then came forth, and being brought before the captain, promifed he would work his way to England for his paffage ; which the captain in the end accepted, as the vefiel was in want of men.

What, in the interim, was become of his unhappy parents? They alas! still lived, if people may be faid to do fo whole fad days are fpent in anguish and despair. The crimes their fon had been engaged in, and with which the neighbourhood all round them rung, had forced them to renounce their place of habitation, and go down and live in Suffex, in a solitary quarter near the fea. The fhip with Pafcal in it, that had made a very expeditious voyage, was by this time got near home ; and as the will of providence would have it, was directed to the very coaft where Mr. Hartwell lived in his retirement. Pafcal, as a thorough graduate in vice, confpired with ten or twelve audacious fellows of the crew, to murder every one on board who had not joined in their confpiracy, and fo obtain poffession of the ship. They executed their infernal purpose; and foon after steered to gain the nearest courfe, with all the fail they could. They came in fight of land, and hoifted out their boat at night, that they might come on fhore, and pillage the inhabitants.

That very night, the unhappy Mr. Hartwell in his houfe was up, and watching by his wife's fick bed. Her grief for Pafcal's wretched fortune had long preyed upon her confliction; and by this time, after having fuffered grievoufly, fhe felt the agonies of death upon her. In the intervals of her delirium, fhe called out for Pafcal: Where, where are you, faid the dying mother? Come, that

that I may prefs you to my heart, and pardon you before I die. At this the door is suddenly burft open, and ten villains rush into the dwelling. Pascal, with a hatchet in his hand, was first, and led them on. The father comes to meet them with a candle ; but before his fon could recollect him-The remainder is too horrid to be mentioned : 'tis enough to fay that Pafcal and his gang were apprehended on the fpot, and fuffered at the gallows.

Children, if, when you have read this ftory, you dare think of giving way to any vice whatever, tremble at the probability of your becoming criminal, and undergoing the untimely punishment annexed to parricide like Pafcal's!

HONESTY THE BEST POLIC

A DRAMA, in Two Acts.

CHARACTERS.

THE COUNTESS OF C-Augustus, Julia, ber children. HARRY, a nobleman's younger for ELIZA, bis fifter. GABRIEL, LUCIAN, friends of Julia and Augustus. FLORA, RACHEL, fervants to the Countels. ADAM,

The scene is in the country, at the Countess's, and in two rooms that open to the garden.

> ACT I. CENE S I.

Rachel, (reckoning up the counters on a table.) "IS all loft labour to ftand counting thus. I can't I make more than fifty-four. There fould, however, be five dozen. Well, I think there never was a house like ours for hare-brain'd children; for wherever they

they once put their foot, one may be fure they'll jumble every thing together, if they don't lofe fomething or another. I must look about however, or my lady, when she comes, will foold me finely. Here she is.

The Counters, (entering.) You feem uneasy, Rachel! what are you in fearch of?

Rache!. Of your ladyfhip's best counters.

The Countefs. Don't you fee them on the table?

Rachel. Yes, my lady; but the number is not complete. The Countefs. That fhould not be.

Rachel. That fhould not be, indeed; and yet there are no lefs than half a dozen wanting. Were there not five dozen?

The Countefs. Yes; you know as well as I there were.

Rachel. Well then, there are but four and fifty.

The Countefs, (after having counted them.) There are indeed no more. And yet laft night the number was complete. I put them up myfelf, when we had finished playing. But what caused you to come now, and count them up?

Rachel. Becaufe, as I paffed by the door, I faw the children had been playing with them.

The Countefs. Yet I absolutely ordered they should not be touched : they've ivory ones to play with : who could give them these?

Rachel. Themfelves.

The Countefs. Themfelves! Where are they ?

Rachel. In the garden, madam, with their little company.

The Countes. Fetch Julia here, -But flay, have none been here but Julia and Augustus?

Rachel. Yes, their friends : And who can tell-

The Counters. What, Rachel? can you poffibly fuspect-Rachel. I'll answer for your children, please your lady-

thip, and likewife the three young St. Lukes, as if they were myfelf.

The Countefs. And not the others ?

Rachel. I don't know them well enough.

The Countefs. What Rachel, two fuch children as the little Harry and his fifter?

Rachel. If your ladyship thinks fit, I'll call Miss Julia in; but here she comes.

VOL. III.

The

The Countess, (to Julia coming in.) Who told you, miss, to use my filver counters? Did not I-

Julia. 'Tis not my fault, mamma.

The Countes. And whofe then, pray?

Julia. The little Harry and his fifter's. I had got the ivory counters, when they afked me if I meant to play with them, as they never had fuch at home, and muft have better; upon which they opened all the drawers and closets till they met with thefe.

The Countefs. And why not mention I would never let you use them ?

Julia. Good! as if they'd hear me. I believe they would have beat us, had we not furrendered them.

Rachel. Upon my word, these children, as it seems, are charmingly brought up.

The Countefs. You should at least have counted them when you left off playing.

Julia. That was what I wished to do. But after I had got to twenty-four or thereabouts, young Harry fnatched them from me, put them up pell-mell, and dragged us out into the garden with him. I good tay bearb i about

The Countess. Do you know that fix are misling ? diane one

Jalia. Sure, mamma!

The Countess. How! fure! when I have told you? See now whether one can truft you in the leaft ! You know it was your duty to take care of them.

Julia. I was confounded, dear mamma : these children are fo mischievous! I was obliged to have my eye continually on them, as I thought they would have broke your china. I was obliged frequently to follow them about the room : they may have flung the counters, then, into Adam Counters on a cho fome corner or another.

The Countes. Well, but I must have them found.

Rachel. I know but one way, madam. Were I you, I'd turn the little master's pockets infide out before they left the house.

The Countess. Fie, Rachel! would you have me thus The advance. I'm forry for no: affront their parents?

Julia. O I'm fure, mamma, not one among them can have stole the counters.

The Countess. So I think; but children of their age may be a little giddy-headed. So go to them, Julia, and politely afk if any one among them may not by miftake have

I7I

have put them up into his pocket. Your commission is a nice one, and requires a little management. Take care you don't offend them, by infinuating you think any one has got them.

Julia. I'll take care, mamma.

The Countefs. Accuse yourfelf of negligence, and tell them I shall think you've lost the counters, if they should not foon be found.

Julia. I understand you.

The Countefs. And bid Adam, as you país, come here. Julia. I will, mamma.

SCENE II.

Rachel and the Countess.

Rachel, (who has been employed in looking round the room.) I'll answer for it, they're not here: there's not a corner but I've fearched into it.

The Countefs. This should not have happened in my house. I dread, yet long to know, by what means they are vanished.

Adam, (entering.) Here I am, my lady: what's your pleafure?

The Countefs. To inform you, Adam, I have loft fince yesterday fix counters.

Adam. Does your ladyfhip fuspect I took them?

The Counte/s. God forbid I fhould. I am too well acquainted with your honefty for that. But I suppose if you had croffed the room, you might have seen them on some chair or elsewhere.

Adam. Counters on a chair?

The Counte/s. I know that's not a proper place for counters; but the children have been playing where they were, and might have inconfiderately left them in fome corner, and you feen them.

Adam. No, my lady, I have not.

The Counters. I'm forry for it; and don't know what method to purfue. They must have certainly been lost fince morning, as i counted them myself last night.—But look about.

Rachel. Your ladyfhip has feen how I've been fearching for them. Servants are but badly off, when any thing is

loft about a houfe. However houeft they may be, they're conftantly fufpected.

The Countefs. Very likely; but the honeft fervant will on this occasion pardon me, if I include her in my fearch of the diffioneft.

Adam. You may first of all examine me, my lady. Rogues are constantly the first to be displeased when they're sufpected.

Rachel. God be thanked, I have no fear of that fort; but it cannot be a matter of indifference to the honeff fervant, when a thief is in the houfe.

The Countefs. But put yourfelf into my place; what would you do? Think, Adam.

Adam. Do, my lady?—I've a thought this moment ftruck me; and provided I have leave to put it into execution, I'll engage to find the counters.

flbe Countefs. But you must not think of giving any one occasion to suppose himself suspected. — What is your defign?

Adam. I can't at prefent tell your ladyship. A fingle fyllable might spoil the business: do but bring together all the children in the adjoining room. I promise you the thief, if there is any thief among them, shall betray himself.

The Countess. I can't tell whether I should let-

Adam. You know me, my dear mittrefs. Be affured that no one but the guilty perfon fhall have reafon to complain; and him, you, I dare believe, would not with to fpare.

The Countefs. Well, Adam, as I know your prudence, I rely upon it.

Adam. Good! my lady. Therefore I'll go get my conjuring-flick; and other matters ready. - (be goes out.)

Rachel. Madam-did he not fay fomething about conjuring ? But that I myfelf am innocent, I fhould beforehand die of fright.

The Countefs. Peace, Simpleton! What now, Auguftus? (to Augustus, who comes in.) You feem big with fomething or another! have you brought the counters with you?

Augustus. No, mamma: I have but learned that fix are lost. My fister told us fo just this moment.

The Counte/s. And how was the intelligence received ? Augustus, Augustus. We were exceedingly furprized. The two St. Lükes particularly, and their fifter, want to come and plead their innocence before you.

The Countefs. Plead ! they are the laft I should sufpect of fuch a deed. And Matter Harry?

Augustus. O, he's farious ; and told Julia, that to look upon him as a thief, was but a bad reception.

The Countefs. Julia was not rude, I hope, in telling them my meffage.

Augustus. No, mamma, quite otherwise. She spoke with great politenefs.

The Counte/s. Why then, pray, was Harry angry ? there was nothing perfonal in what your fifter faid.

Augustus. I can't well tell the reason; but Eliza drew him privately afide : he would not condefcend to hear her. He's determined to be gone : his hat is fortunately here; he'll come and fetch it, and declares he'll not remain a minute in the house. He threatens he'll complain to his papa.

The Countess. He must not positively go. I'll tell his lordship of the whole affair myself, when he comes to take him home.

Augustas. The reft with greatly for permission to appear and justify themselves before you.

The Countes. There's no need of that. I only wished to know if they could give me any information of the counters. They are all of them too well brought up, that I should venture to accuse them of a theft. But I am well acquainted with the whims of children. They'll fee every thing, and finger every thing; and from a want of thought, might eafily have put a thing into their pocket, without any criminal intention.

Augustus. Certainly they might, mamma; as I did, you remember, when I took my fifter's purfe up by miftake, and would have carried it away.

The Countefs. But foftly; here they are .- Go Rachel, and enquire if Adam is preparing matters. (Rachel goes out.)

willigawit. I would aniver for our test and

I 3 SCENE

HONESTYTHE

SCENE III.

The Countefs, Augustus, Julia, Harry, Eliza, Gabriel, Lucian, and Flora.

The Countefs. Well, how fares it with you all, my little friends ? I'm glad to fee you here.

Harry. Mifs Julia has just now informed us, you have lost fix counters of the number we unluckily were playing with. I'm forry for it; but could never think your ladyship would have fuspected any one of us had taken them. At least I can assure you for my fister and myself, that we know nothing of them.

The Countes. God forbid I fhould fuspect fuch wellbred children, as I look upon you all to be. Sure Julia did not tell you I supposed you had the counters.

Eliza. No, my lady; all fhe faid, was to enquire if we had brought them out through inattention, or to play a little longer with them in the garden.

The Countefs. Which you might have very innocently done. 'Tis fhe alone I blame in the affair, becaufe fhe did not let you have her counters.

Gabriel. She defigned, I think, to use them.

Lucian. I never dare to fhew my face again, if I had taken nothing but a pin.

Flora, (emptying her pockets.) See, my lady, I have nothing.

The Countess. My dear children, I've already told you I am far from thinking any of you has them, when you fay you have not. They are certainly of no great value; yet I cannot but confess their loss affects me.

Harry. Were they only worth a ftraw, they are your ladyfhip's, and fhould not now be miffing. But you know there are fuch things as fervants; and they are not always very honeft. 'Tis not the first time we have fufpected them at home.

Julia. But 'tis the first time any thing of the kind has happened in our house, dear master Harry, I assure you.

Augustus. I would answer for our fervants, men and women.

The

The Countefs. I have trufted them this long time; but if you, fir, (to Harry) have made any observations, I request you'd let me know them.

Harry. Oh, no no !-but when we went into the garden, did not what's her name-the house-maid enter?

The Countefs. Rachel! Oh, I don't fear her. These fix years past that I have had her, she might easily have made away with things of value, had she been dishonest.

Harry. Did not your old footman come in likewife? I don't like his looks; and fhould not chufe to meet him in a lane at night.

The Countefs. Fie, fir! what makes you thus fuspect the honeft Adam? He was my father-in-law's confidential fervant, and has been much longer in the family than even I myfelf. If he could poffibly turn pilferer, neither younor I could know what living creature we might truft.

Harry. 'Tis not unlikely then, but fome one may have got into the room when we were gone.

The Countefs. That's not at all unlikely; and I'm going to enquire. Amuse yourselves till I come back.

Harry. No, madam; after what has paffed, I can't ftay any longer here. Augustus, can you tell me where they've put my hat?

Augustus. 'Tis taken to be brushed; you'll have it brought you.

Harry. I must have it instantly.

Eliza. But won't you ftay a little for papa? You know he means to come and fetch us.

The Countefs. I can't let you poffibly go home on foot. You would have upwards of three miles to walk. Stay here till I return: I won't detain you long. (She goes cut.)

Harry. I'm very much aftonished your mamma should have such thoughts of us! We steal her counters!

Julia. Neither has the fuch a thought. She might have fancied we had put them, without thought, into our pockets. I might eafily have taken them in this way, as yourfelf, or any other: But as you fay *fteal*, the did not think of fuch a word, or any like it.

Harry. Had there been none here but tradefmen's children, fhe might well have entertained fuspicions; but should make fome difference now.

Gabriel.

Gabriel. You speak of us, fir, I can see. Your looks inform me so: but let me tell you, in my turn, that 'tis one's way of living, and not birth, one should be proud of.

Harry. How thefe tradefmen talk about their way of living! You are very happy there are fo few children hereabout, and that Augustus and myself are forced to make you our companions, or have no diversion. Did you live in London, you would not have fuch an honour, notwithstanding your fine way of living.

Augustus. Speak, fir, for yourfelf alone: for just as here, in London too, I should be proud to entertain my little friends.

Julia. Yes, certainly. They give us, to the full, as good examples as fuch whipper-fnapper noblemen as you:

Eliza. This, brother, you've deferved. Why first at-

Harry. And you, too, upon me? You think certainly as I do, though you won't confers you do. Have you forgot mamma's inftruction on the fubject of familiarity with those beneath us? " Never mix with tradefmen's children: in the lower ranks of life you'll always have low thoughts."

Augustus. And can you possibly suspect my friends are capable of being thieves?

Gabriel. Did we approach the table ?

Flora. No: whereas we faw you take the counters, and look at them half a dozen times, I fancy. (Harry aims to strike her.)

Augustus. Softly ! You'll have me to deal with elfe.

Gabriel. No, no, my friend. I thank you, but I can take care of my fifter. Let him even threaten her. I'm not a bit more frightened at his fize than title.

Harry. O'tis far beneath me to difpute with traders.

Julia. Very well: I hope then it is beneath you likewife to attack a little girl.

Harry. I fhan't permit her to infult me.

Eliza. She would certainly have done much better, had the held her tongue.

Julia. But being fuch a child, fhe might be pardoned : and particularly when the fpoke the truth.

古山

Harry. The truth ?

morate it.

won pousseltib smol subst Gabriel

177

Gabriel. Yes, if you understand that word.—She faid you took the counters and looked at them; and this certainly was true.

Harry. I fhan't even condescend to answer.

Gabriel. You can't take a better refolution, when you've nothing but fuch anfwers for us.

SCENE IV. automati

Augustus, Julia, Harry, Eliza, Gabriel, Lucian, Flora, and the Countess.

The Countefs. What's the meaning of all this? I won't have any quarrels here.

Harry. My lady, I expect you'll do me justice on these. little folks.

The Countefs. Folks! folks! and who are those? I'm not accustomed to have such as visit here called fo.

Augustus. He's angry, fince we were not in a humour to endure his airs.

Julia. He thought he fhould have had a company of dukes at leaft to play with.

Gabriel. And imagines we fhould be fuspected of this theft, much rather than a nobleman.

Lucian. As if we had no character to keep, as he has !

Flora. Ay, and would have beat me, had not Gabriel taught him better.

The Countefs. But it can't be true; however, let us withdraw into the adjoining chamber; Adam will be with you there: his fcheme, at leaft, will certainly divert us; for as to any way he has of coming at the truth, refpecting things that have been loft, I laugh'd at fuch pretenfions. Yet if any of you prefent fhould refufe his company, it could not but be looked upon as very ftrange; and who can tell, if he or fhe would not, on that account, incur fufpicion? But I make the affair too ferious.—Go in, my good friends: I wifh the whole were over.—As I faid juft now; 'twill make you laugh; and you'll be reconciled with one another.

15

the first and it was a considered

ACT

A C T A Sill Voill Street D A C T A

Tella. Theo out and pull them?

SCENE I.

The Countess, Augustus, Julia, Harry, Eliza, Gabriel, Lucian, and Flora.

Eliza. To fay the truth, my brother is too hafty.

The Countess. He will mend that fault, I dare persuade myself, in future: but here's Adam. (Adam enters with a Basket.)

Adam. So; 'tis here your ladyfhip fees company: well then, with your permifion, and the little gentlefolks, 1'll introduce my cock, who, you muft know before hand, is a conjurer. (Putting down the bafket on the table.)

Flora. O, a cock ! a cock !

Adam. Yes, nothing more; for look you: (He lifts up a napkin in the bafket, fo that Flora and the reft difcern the creature's neck and creft.) Just like others, faving that my cock has not his equal in the world for knowledge: why, he'll tell me things no other perfon possibly can know of. If a fingle straw, and nothing elfe is missing, I need only run and have a confultation with him; he'll be fure to know who stole it.

Julia. You can then find out our counters, can you ?

Adam. Can I? Why laft Chriftmas, at the ale-houfe, I had loft my pipe; fo what does I do, but away and fetch my cock, who let me know the groom had got it: and I think you recollect he broke his leg about a fortnight after.

Flora. He can talk then ?

Adam. Yes, like other cocks: Cock, cock a-raw - On which, I understand him just as if 'twere you spoke to me.

Julia. Yet you never told us this before.

Adam. Becaufe we never yet loft any thing.

The Countes. Well now, a truce to all this conversation, and begin.

Adam. Not quite fo fast, my lady. I must go to conjuring in the dark.

The Countefs. A very eafy matter; you need only clofe the flutters.

Julia.

Julia. I'll go out and push them to.

The Countes. You're much too fhort : you cannot reach them. Adam will do that himfelf.

Adam. Yes, madam. (He goes out.)

Augustus (with the rest, excepting Harry, who appears embarrassed, listing up the napkin.) This same cock seems supernatural, I fancy. (Looking at him earnessly.) How his eves shine !

Julia. And his comb, how red it looks! my patience! how it shakes upon his head!

Flora. Do you imagine it has fo much knowledge, then, as Adam fays?

Lucian. Papa has often told us, what we ought to think of fuch ftrange ftories.

Gabriel. Adam is a cunning fportfman, and I'm fure can make birds hold their tongue, much rather with his piece, than teach a cock to talk by virtue of his wand.

Eliza. Who knows! my governess has told me many wondrous things of conjuration, and all that.

Harry. I wonder, fifter, you can liften to fuch ftories!

The Countefs. I am glad you have thefe notions of the matter, and should like to laugh at Adam for his folly. What simplicity! a cock discover thieves!

Harry (forcing a smile.) I fancy we shall have a deal of laughing very shortly. (The shutters come together.) But why put the shutters to? (with uneasines) I don't love darkness.

Julia. If the cock can't fee, he'll never find the thief out.-Will he, pray, mamma?

The Countefs. Well asked : for I can't tell you.

Flora. 1 fhould like, if I knew how, to make him fpeak. Come pretty little cock, fay fomething.—See how dark it is.—Look out a little.—He don't fpeak a word !

Julia. The reafon is, I fancy, he'll obey his mafter only. (Adam comes in again.)

The Countefs. Well, you're fatisfied now, Adam, fince you've thus shut out the day-light?

Adam. Yes, my lady; every thing is as it fhould be. And fo now, let those remain that have not fiele the counters, but if any one is guilty, let that one go out.—What all remain!

Harry. How cunning !

Adamo

Adam. I fee clearly then I must employ my art. (He waves his wand, and draws a circle on the floor; pronouncing fomething unintelligible.)

That's well ! So now, my cock, take heed; And tell us, who are rogues indeed.

Come now my little gentlemen and ladies, and let every one of you, in turn, lift up the napkin here, and with his right hand, do you fee, ftroke Chanticleer upon the back. You'll hear his mufic, when the thief once puts his hand upon him: but don't lift the cloth too high; juft high enough to let your hand pafs under it.

So now, my pretty cock, take heed; And tell us who are rogues indeed.

Well! what will none of you begin ?

The Countefs. What, every one afraid? Why, one would think you all, at this rate, guilty !

Flora. I'm the youngeft, but I'll fet the example. (She lifts up the cloth, and firokes the cock twice over in the bafket.) Do you fee, the cock don't fpeak. It is not I then that have ftole the counters.

Adam. Very well. Stand now in this place, with your hand behind you.—Is it fo?

Flora. Feel, feel.

Adam. That's right. Now you, fir. (To Augustus.) Augustus. O! I fear as little as Mils Flora.-There.-

He has not fpoke.—Muft I too hold my hand behind me? Adam. Certainly; and every one.—Come here, by this young lady.—Well, another.

Julia. I'll go next. - (She ftrokes him.) If he had faid a word, he would have been a ftory-teller. -

Adam. By your brother here. Who's next?

Eliza. 'Tis my turn now. (She firokes him.) As mute as any mackarel - Yet I firoked him four times over.

Adam. Are your right hands all behind you? Don't forget that part.

Gabriel (to Harry.) I'll follow you.

Harry. As if I'd have to do with fuch child's play ! The Countefs. You would not furely fpoil our fport. A little complaifance, pray, Harry.

Harry. If that's all, I've no objection.—(He puts bis band under the cloth.) There.—I don't find he has spoke for me, though I have stroked him more than others.

Adama

Adam. Here, fir, with the reft; and keep your hand behind you.

Flora. There are none now, but my brothers left, that have not firoked him. It is one of them !--O, no; I don't think fo. (Gabriel and Lucian imitate the others; upon which, the children all burft out a laughing.)

Lucian. And where's the thief ?- Why no-where.

The Countess. Adam, you fhould fend your cock to Norwood; he's not deep enough.

Adam. I must acknowledge this confounds me.—For a little while, however, patience; and don't flir.—Stand flill, I fay.—They're just like fo much quick-filver!— My circle, as I think, must be imperfect. I'll go fetch a candle, and examine. Pray your ladyship, let no one quit his place.

SCENE II.

The Countefs, Augustus, Julia, Harry, Eliza, Gabriel, Lucian, and Flora.

Harry. I knew before-hand, what all this would come to.—Stupid nonfenfe!

Flora. Why, this cock's no wifer than his mafter.

Eliza. Truly, 1 am glad he's caught.

Julia. And what does he defign to do, when he has got his light?

The Countess. He'll shew us.

Flora. I fhould like to fee the cock now.—He'll fcarce hold his head up, I fuppofe, for fhame.

Adam (returning with a light, and going up to Flora.) Come, let me fee your little hand. (She holds him out the left.) Not this,—but that behind you. Good!

Flora (looking at ber band, and crying out.) O! what a hand I have! as black as any coal! And will it always be fo?

Adam. Don't be frightened, little miss! I'll speak about it to my cock, and you shall have both hands as white as snow.—(The children have not patience, but look all together at their hands, and instantly cry out at once.)

Augustus. How black my fingers are too !

Julia. And mine likewise! What does Adam mean by this? Eliza. I'd twift the creature's neck off, if I had him. Gabriel. Fegs! my wriftbands are come in a little for it!

Lucian. 'Tis as if my hand were painted !

Harry (lifting up bis band in triumph.) But fee mine! There's none; but I have got a hand that's fit to look at.

Adam (taking hold of Harry by the collar) Very likely! "Tis then you have ftole the counters.—Give them up, young gentleman, this inftant, or I'll fearch your pockets, and then blacken you all over!

Eliza. Blacken him? O, brother! if you've got the counters, give them up this moment.

The Countes. Take care, Adam, what you fay!

Adam. I'm fure he has them. So, quit the counters, or expect to have a countenance as grimy as the blackeft negro's.

Harry (turning pale and trembling.) Is it poffible I fhould have put them in my pocket, and not thought of what I was about? (He feels about him.) I recollect, indeed, I had them in my hand. (He feems furprized at finding them thruf down into a corner of his waificoat pocket.) Dear me! they're here indeed! Who would have thought it? (All the children look at one another with furprife, while Harry flands confounded.)

The Countefs. Adam! (be approaches) take away your cock and candle, and go open us the fhutters. Take care, (in a whifper,) and don't tell your fellow-fervants how you found the counters. Say they were thrust a great way back into the table-drawer.

Adam. I will, my lady. (He goes out.)

him over with a certain composition?

The Countefs. Go, my little friends, into the other room: you'll find l've ordered water there to wash your hands. Take care, and don't splash one another's clothes.

Flora. No, no:-but if this black should not come off?

The Countefs. 'Tis nothing but a little ivory black, and water will remove it. You, fir, (to Harry,) as your hands are clean, may flay with me.

sol eluite in So C. E. N. E . III.

The Countess, Harry.

The Countefs. Well then, my haughty little gentleman ! and is it poffible you could be guilty of fo fcandalous an action ? You, that fcarce a quarter of an hour ago looked down with fo much fcorn upon the children of a reputable worthy tradefman, and supposed your quality difgraced by being in their company. They have at prefent their revenge, fince they may call you, and with justice, a vi'e thief!

Harry. Pray pardon me, my lady !-- I was playing with the counters---and without confidering at the moment, muft have put them into my pocket.-- I have no other method of accounting for their being found upon me.

The Countefs. Pitiful excufe! that aggravates your fault! At fuch a tender age as your's, could I have poffibly imagined one with fo much front?

Harry. Believe me, madam, I had certainly no bad defign !—I took them without meaning fo to do, and afterwards concealed the matter, from my dread of being looked on as a thief.

The Countess. But after I had bid my daughter make enquiry for them with fuch delicacy, you might eafily have feemed to fearch your pockets, and reftored them without blufhing. Your proceeding would have then been looked upon as nothing but an inadvertency.

Harry. I did not think of that, my lady.

The Countefs. What then did you think of, when you durft drop hints that poffibly my honeft fervants might have taken them? or that my children's little friends were objects of fufpicion? What were your ideas, when you made believe to ftroke the cock?

Harry. But, madam, I did stroke him.

him, as their confcience did not any way reproach them for the theft; but as for you, the apprehension you were under that the fervant's artifice might really be conjuration awed you, and the means you pitched on to avoid detection have betrayed you. Oh! how politic you thought yourfelf, I warrant, in pretending only, as you did, to stroke the coek: but honesty you would have found much better policy. You merit I should tell my lord, your father, of your laudable behaviour, when he comes to fetch you.

Harry (falling on bis knees.) Oh, no! Pray, my lady, I befeech you! He would beat me; he would tread me under foot.

The Countes. And 'twould be better he fhould do fo, than bring up a monfter to difgrace him at fome future period. For of what hereafter will you not be capable, fince in the feafon of your infancy, as I may call it, you can perpetrate fo great a crime?

Harry. Ah! madam, pardon me for pity's fake, and never-

The Countefs. Doubtlefs you have often made thefe promifes to others; for this hardly is your first transgression. Every circumstance confirms it. So much falsity and impudence----

Harry. Then hear me, my good lady! If you ever hear in future, that I make free with any thing whatever that's not mine-

The Countefs. Inform me, in the first place, what did you intend to do with these fix counters? You could hardly think you would have any opportunity of using them, but they must instantly be known. You meant to fell them, then, for money?

Harry. No, believe me! I was pleafed with looking at them. I confidered no one would remember having feen them elfewhere, and on that account fecteted them, my lady.

The Countess. And how could you defire to have another's property? Confess! Is this your first offence?

Harry (biding bis face) No, no indeed, my lady. I have often been a thief at home; but never having been fulpected there, supposed I should have had the same good fortune here.

184

The Later States

The Countefs. A very wicked fort of reafoning this! For, granting no one upon earth fulpected you, 1'm certain you well know God fees and punishes whatever people do amifs. Perhaps, however, this event is for your benefit; and you will prove more likely to amend, when you have once been punished as you merit.

Harry. Let it be by you, my lady, or by any one, but not by my papa. Let him know nothing of the matter, I conjure you. Tell it, if you pleafe, to my mamma, but keep the matter from his knowledge.

The Countefs. There again ! you would not have your father know it, as you fear the blows he might beflow upon you. Thus 'tis nothing but an abjectnefs that guides you, even in the work of your repentance; and it is not for his peace of mind you would conceal it from him, for you fear not your mamma fhould know it, fince fhe would not beat you. 'Tis not your idea to conful her peace of mind.

Harry. Then tell it my preceptor.

The Countefs. I am fenitble, indeed, how much the knowledge of your fault would mortally afflict them; and from that confideration, not upon your own account, confent to fpare you; but on this condition, that you come with your preceptor hither, and before him let me have your folemn promife of amendment. I will get him to keep watch upon your conduct; but if ever you fhould break your word, not only will I mention this adventure of the counters to his lordfhip, but let every body know it.

Harry. I confent you fhould do fo, my lady.

The Countefs. You might think that, after this, I fhould forbid your company with Julia and Augustus; but I have at heart your reformation, and will judge thereos myfelf. You may continue therefore coming here.

Harry. I thank you-yes fincerely; but how face your fervants?

The Countefs. You have nothing upon that account to fear, for I have had more care and forethought for your reputation than yourfelf, by telling Adam not to fpeak about it in the kitchen; and to hide your lie, have been compelled to one myfelf, that they might not fuppole you guilty. Harry. Harry. Ah! my lady, how much am I not indebted to your bounty! Never fhall I, if I would, forget the fervice you have done me. But your children?—and the little company now with them?

The Countefs. I am well acquainted with their goodnefs, and am fure they will forgive you. Call them. (Harry, with a downcast look, goes slowly towards the door, and bids them enter.)

SCENE IV.

The Countess, Harry, Augustus, Julia, Eliza, Gabriel, Lucian, and Flora.

- Eliza. Go, fir, you're a thief! I'll never call you brother for the future.

The Countefs. No, my dear Eliza, he is not fo guilty as you think him. He has told me every thing. It was to play a little with the counters out of doors he took them; but when once the matter feemed confidered as a theft, he was terrified at the idea of incurring my fufpicion. This apparent guilt has fprung from a mistaken fhame, which I am very willing to excuse; but not (looking at the St. Lukes) his fcandalous endeavours to make you, my little dears, feem guilty.

Gabriel. Oh! my lady, we don't wifh him any harm at prefent for it, as we know we fhould forgive even fuch as wrong us, and particularly when we fee they are unhappy.

The Countefs. Do you mark that, Harry? Such a conduct ought to fhew you how much nobler 'tis to have an elevated way of thinking, than to boaft an elevated birth. You find yourfelf entirely at the mercy even of those you have infulted; and, with all the boaft of your nobility, you are the object of their pity.

Harry. Oh, what fhame ! but I fubmit to undergo it. Gabriel. We will never introduce again the mention of this matter. It fhall be a fecret for the time to come be-

tween us; fhan't it, brother ?

Lucian. Yes, he may rely upon my filence.

Gabriel. And you, fister ?

Flora. I'll not have him beat. I know what pain it gives one. (Harry, in the transports of his gratitude, embraces them.) Harry. I defire, but dare not afk, to be acquainted with you for the future.

Gabriel. 'Twill be doing us an honour, if you'll ftill continue upon terms of friendship with us.

Augustus and Julia. And for our part, we shall be no lefs delighted with your company, as long as you regard our friends.

Eliza. You're all of you too good. He does not merit fuch indulgence, and papa must be informed of every thing.

The Countefs. You'd lofe my friendship and esteem entirely, I must tell you, Miss Eliza, could you possibly be unaffected with your brother's laudable repentance, when even strangers overlook his error. Don't employ the advantage his offence affords you, to undo him in his parents good opinion ; but, in future, let your counfel shew him how to act, that he may merit their affection. I dare answer, you need never be ashamed of any thing he does hereafter. in bantes) astism

Harry. I should be unw hy of fuch bounty, if this lesson could be blotted out from my remembrance.

Flora. Take due care it be not, or Beware of the cock in future ! novisbas sponshared and the state

canad yas and ala

bowneedboilddfordige aven liich

A GAME AT BACKGAMMON.

the fact the state set is as

A Certain Mr. Harper had been buying, for his chil-dren, George and Lucy, what they call a draftboard, and backgammon table at the back, with thirty men, two red Morocco boxes, and a pair of dice.

The children did not know, as yet, both games; they were a little skilled in drafts; but then backgammon was all Greek or Hebrew to them ; fo they begg'd their dear papa to give them fome infruction in it. Mr. Harper, who was always ready to make one in their diversions, undertook the task with pleasure; and by turns, fat down with both, while he that was not in the game, look'd on to get improvement.

I shall not detain you with describing how they reckoned up the pips upon the dies, when they had thrown them,

by

by the affiitance of their fingers; or the blunders they were every minute making. I chufe rather to inform you, that in little better than a month, they underftood backgammon tolerably well; and could fit down and play with one another. Lucy bent her fludy to fecure the hit; but George, much more ambitious, would be fatisfied with nothing but the gammon.

Their papa, one day, ftood by, while they were playing.—After fome bad throws, George loft all temper, and his moves of courfe were very injudicious; but his filter, who was calm and fteady, carried every thing before her.

George, like other players, while he fhook the dive-box, did not fail to name the points he wanted, either to fill up his table, or defeat his adverfary. *Cinq* and *quatre*, was his exclamation! *Size* and *trey*! but no: they would not come; and it was always deuce and ace, or double treys, or fomething to the full as bad, that turned up in their flead. He flamped upon the ground, or when he threw the dice, was fo outrageous, as to fling the dice-box after, crying out, Was ever any thing fo crofs-grained and uplucky? one would think the matter were contrived to fprite me!

Lucy, on the other hand, when fhe, in throwing, called for fuch a number as fhe wanted, and was difappointed, far from giving way to ufelefs lamentation, thought within herfelf what *move* would be the most judicious, after her bad throw; and frequently her father was furprifed to fee how fhe would make amends for want of luck, and in an inftant, as it were, recover, when he thought her on the point of being worfted.

-And whenever victory declared for her with all the honours of a triumph, fhe would conftantly and modefly avoid the glory of her conqueft; while poor George, afhamed of being beaten, durth not lift his eyes up. Upon one of these occasions, when his father had been standing by, and noticed his bad playing, he addressed him to the following purport: George, you've richly merited to lose this game.

George. And not this only, but the others, I acknowledge, for my fault in playing with a perfon that is confantly fo lucky.

Mr. Harper. It would feem, to hear you talk, that luck: is every thing, at fuch a game as this then?

Georges

A GAME AT BACKGAMMON. 180

George. No, papa; but when one has fuch throws as— Mr. Harper. It was fearcely possible your throws should benefit you, when you played your men so injudiciously, and Lucy with so much attention: but you talk of having had such throws, and there your fault lies; for you paid attention to your fifter's dies, instead of noticing her men, that you might learn to move as she did. What would be your notions of a gardener, who, without confulting the variety of feasons, should conduct himself by chance in his plantation, and complain that in the end, his fruit was not so good or plenteous as his neighbour's, who had been attentive to all circumstances in the profecution of his labour.

George. O papa, that's very different.

Mr. Harper. And in what, pray? let me know.

George. I can't well answer you in that. I think it fo,

Mr. Harper. I'm afhamed, on your account, to fee you have recourfe to fuch poor fhifts as little minds employ, when they refolve before-hand to fupport their caufe; for tell me, have you really difcerned in the comparison I inftanced, any thing that hinders it from having a relation to the fubject we are on?

George. To fay the truth then, no. I did not once think of it. I was only anxious to avoid the appearances of being worfted in the argument I thought you would have entered into.

Mr. Harper. You may fee, then, what you get by fuch evalions. You were only to be blamed for wanting judgment; and you added inftantly thereto a want of jultice, which is more condemnable. By using fuch a piteous fubterfuge against a thoughtful adversary, do you think he will become its dupe, and yield you up the conquest? Never. He will fee the folly of it first, and afterwards the meannels. You will find you might have been entitled to his pity, but will meet with his contempt; and not bis only, but your own.

George. I hope, papa, I have not made you angry, that you fpeak fo to me?

Mr. Harper. You are fenfible I never spare reproof, when I see any thing that leads, however round-about, to meannels or injustice. Such a lesson you will get from no one but your father; and I give it you from motives of

affec-

190 A GAME AT BACKGAMMON.

affection, that another may not have occasion to bestow it on you from moroseness. The confession you first made me, of not having once confidered what you fpoke of, and which only could proceed from an ingenuous turn of mind, perfuades me you will never want another leffon of the kind .- Embrace me, my dear fellow.

George. O, with all my heart ! I know papa, you fave me many mortifying minutes.

Mr. Harper. I can hit upon no other way of doing fo, than this of giving you inftruction; but at prefent, let us come to the comparison I inftanced; and I hope we shall be no lefs able to derive improvement from it, than illuftrate what before-hand we were speaking of.

George. Let's fee, let's fee, papa: I promife I won't feek to contradict you : but, provided I observe it vary in the leaft from what you meant it fhould explain, you give me leave in that cafe?

Mr. Harper. I defire no gentler treatment. I shall be rejoiced to have you give me juster notions ; for believe me, when I tell you, that a rational felf-love finds fatisfaction, even in confessing its mistakes. Self-love, if rational, has always an unfeigned respect for truth, a veneration for reciprocal or mutual juffice; and that reason, which can fpring thus nobly from its fall, is in the way of never ftumbling.

George. Ah papa! I fee, I must this long while keep, as you have called it, a tight rein on mine.

Mr. Harper. You must; but loofen that at least of your imagination, fo that you may follow while I show the way. I told you, that a player at backgammon fhould purfue the conduct of a skilful gardener in his garden. If the one endeavours to procure his tree a handfome looking trunk, and make fuch difposition of the branches, as may get him the most fruit, the other is employed in bringing up his men in fuch a manner, that whatever points he throws, he may be able to fill up his tables, more or lefs. Those points depend no more upon the one, than the variety of feafons on the other ; but what equally depends on both, is this: that they should be upon their guard, in confequence of these uncertainties, and not expose the object they are labouring for, without precaution on their part. The order of a game has many favourable and unfavourable turns, as has the order of the feafons many beneficial and

A GAME AT BACKGAMMON. 191

and malignant influences. Now the lucky chances, I may fay, have a refemblance to those kindly heats that introduce fertility; and the unlucky to those nipping winds in fummer, that are obstacles to vegetation. 'The great point is to forefee these changes. He that plays, is with diferetion to run some few risques, when nothing from his adversary need be feared, but stand upon his guard whenever he's in force; and he that plants is to expose his tree, that it may have the beneficial influence of the fun, when all the elements are mixed in kindly union; but defend it, when the weather happens to grow flormy.

George. Very well, papa; things hitherto fquare marveloufly well: but at backgammon, a good player, you are fenfible, not only profits by his own dexterity, but is the better for his adverfary's want of judgment, and the faults he makes; whereas, the gardener, if he plays a game, must play it by himfelf in your comparison.

Mr. Harper. True, George; but you must not expect that a comparison will take in every object and relation: mine is limited to those I've spoke of.

George Do you think fo? well then, I'll proceed a little further with it, if you pleafe, papa. I look on all the gardeners of the village, as if playing with each other, to determine which shall bring the best and greatest quantity of fruit to market. He that plays most skilfully, will do so and of course, dispose of it at higher prices, if the rest, through ignorance and inattention, shall have less or worse to fell; and consequently he will win the game.

Mr. Harper. Well argued George! You fee, I hope now, what advantages one may derive from entering into rational debate, where neither party feeks to lay a fnare to catch the other, and to fatisfy his miferable vanity, but where both wifh to give reciprocal inftruction, by an interchange of what they know respectively. I only faw one face belonging to the object I exhibited to your confileration. But exciting your attention towards it, I have furnished you with the occasion of discovering one that had escaped me, and which very likely may enable me, in my turn, to difcern fome other it may still posses. Men have obtained no fort of knowledge otherwife than by affembling and comparing those ideas, meditation has fupplied them with, in cultivating any branch of fcience. I compare them to as many lamps, that fhould be placed to burn

192 A GAME A'T BACKGAMMON.

burn before reverberators of a thousand different furfaces. but every one reflecting to a common center. 'Tis the bundle of these rays, some far more brilliant than the rest indeed, but strengthened, all by one another, that makes up that glare of light collected in the focus of their union. I shall really be glad, if you inure yourself betimes, George, to confider all the objects you would judge of, by comparing them with others that already are familiar to your understanding; by contrasting them with one another, and remarking, in this contrast, every circumstance by which they may refemble, or be foreign to each other. This fame method is most natural and fure. It is a method, they have followed, who, by exercifing their imagination, have attained to the fublimity and pathos of a Homer, a Voltaire, a Milton; who, by fludying the affections of the human heart, have made themselves a Sophocles, a Moliere, or a Shakespeare; who by rifing to the erigin of our ideas, have become a Condillac, or Locke ; who, by invefligating nature, have acquired the praifes of an Aristotle, a Buffon, an Edwards; who, by meditating on the title to give law, and form focieties, have been a Montesquieu, a Mably, a Rosfeau, a Blackstone; and in fhort, who by pervading the mysterious order of the planetary fystem, have transmitted us, together with the benefit of their refearches, the illustrious names of a Copernicus, a Kepler, a Bernouilli, and a Franklin; but particularly, of a Newton : men all famous in the different fciences their genius led to, and whole names I intimate thus early to you, that in time you may be animated with a wifh of fludying the immortal labours they have left behind them.

END OF VOL. III.

ACT IS

where both will so give sectorout infortion. It as inter-

